

## Ancestors of William T White (1837-1852)

### First Generation

1. **William Taylor<sup>1</sup> White** (William Ayres<sup>2</sup>, Levin (of Sol)<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Simcock<sup>5</sup>, William<sup>6</sup>, William<sup>7</sup>),<sup>1</sup> son of William Ayres White and Margaret 'Peggy' Crowson, was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1837.<sup>2</sup> William died 24 Jan 1852 in Washington, DC, at 14 years of age.<sup>3</sup> His obituary in 1852 in the National Intelligencer and in the Religious Herald shows him as William Taylor White, age 17, who died at Columbian College on 24 Jan 1852. He was listed as a resident of Accomack County, VA. Fellow students placed a note in the National Intelligencer on 28 Jan 1852 indicating their sadness at his death and letting his friends know that people were there with him at his death. There was no mention of family in this letter.

William was named in his father's will 20 Apr 1843 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> He was shown as a son William in the will of William A. White.

William was named as an heir 30 Dec 1849 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> It was on this date that Anne C. Taylor named William T. White in her will and gave him \$1,300 & the interest thereon & so much of the principal as his guardian, Lewis D. Drummond, may consider necessary to be applied to his maintenance & education until he arrives to age 21 & then whatever amount may remain unexpended, provided he shall be studious & shall not be dissipated & at age 21 another \$300, but if he dies before age 21, then to my niece Peggy J. Nottingham.

William was listed with another family in the census of 1850 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> He was shown as William T. White, age 13 in HH#16 headed by Ann C. Taylor, a 55 year old farmer.

On 30 Dec 1850 when Anne C. Taylor's will was probated, Lewis D. Drummond was named guardian of William T. White, orphan of William A. White. The document read: Lewis D. Drummond and Jno. R. Drummond are bound unto the Commonwealth of Virginia, in the sum of \$3,000 ... The above Lewis D. Drummond shall pay to William T. White orphan of William A. White deceased, all such estate due the orphan as soon as he shall attain lawful age and to keep harmless W.P. Moore Senr, Geo: S. Rogers, W.P. Moore Jr and James M. Savage Gentlemen Justices of the Court now sitting. Signed in the presence of J.W. Gillet by Louis D. Drummond and John R. Drummond. (Accomack Co, VA Orphan Bonds, 31 Jul 1843 - 23 Feb 1852, pages not numbered)

7

1. Barry W. Miles & Moody K. Miles, III., *Wills and Administrations of Accomack County, Virginia, 1800-1860* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 2000), p. 606 (will of William A. White) (hereafter cited as Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*); and Accomack County, VA, Clerk's Office., *Accomack County, VA Guardian Bonds, 1835-1839 (no page numbers)* 29 Apr 1839, children of William A. White listed (hereafter cited as Acc Co, *Guardian Bonds, 1835-1839*).

2. Family Tree Maker's Family Archives, *Census Microfilm Records: Virginia, 1850*, Broderbund Software, Inc., 1997, (hereafter cited as Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*).

3. Deborah Hull-Walski, Collections Manager, Anthropology, National Museum of Natural History, Smithsonian Institution and Rachelle Luttig, Eastern Shore Public Library, Boy in the Coffin Research Project. 2007-2008 Smithsonian Institution, Museum Support Center, 4210 Silver Hill Road, Suitland, MD 20746. (2008). (hereafter cited as Hull-Walski & Luttig, *Boy in the Coffin*).

4. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 606 (will of William A. White).

5. *Ibid.*, p. 516 (will of Anne C. Taylor).

6. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

7. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 516 (will of Anne C. Taylor).

## Second Generation

2. **William Ayres<sup>2</sup> White** (Levin (of Sol)<sup>3</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Simcock<sup>5</sup>, William<sup>6</sup>, William<sup>7</sup>) was born in Accomack Co, VA 1784-1790.<sup>1</sup> In 1800 the census puts his birth at 1784-1790, in 1810 at 1784-1794, in 1820 at 1775-1794, in 1830 at 1790-1800, and in 1840 at 1780-1790. The 1830 seems to be out of line with the others by 10 years, and except for this, his birth would be circa 1784-1790. William died by 26 Jun 1843 in Accomack Co, VA, at 58 years of age.<sup>2</sup> It was on this date that his will was probated. Levi Dix, John D. Parks & George White Jr. were the securities.

He married twice. He married **Demariah Dix** 27 Apr 1814 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> George Marshall was the security on the M.L.B. of William A. White and Demariah Dix.

Demariah was born circa 1795 in Accomack Co, VA. Demariah<sup>4</sup> was the daughter of John Dix and Rose (----). Demariah died by 19 Dec 1821 at 26 years of age.<sup>5</sup> He married **Margaret 'Peggy' Crowson** 19 Dec 1821 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> Levin Crowson was the security on the M.L.B. of William A. White (widower) and Margaret Crowson of Levin.

Margaret was born circa 1800 in Accomack Co, VA. Margaret<sup>7</sup> was the daughter of Levin (366A) Crowson and Amey Turnall. Margaret died by 29 Apr 1839 at 38 years of age.<sup>8</sup> Margaret was named in her grandmother's will 16 Feb 1807 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> She was shown as a granddaughter Peggy Crowson, daughter of Levin Crowson, in the will of Susannah Turnall.

Margaret was named as an heir 31 Jan 1831 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> It was on this date that Margaret White, wife of William A. White, formerly Margaret Crowson, was named as one of the heirs of James Powell dec'd. (Accomack Co, VA Deed Book 25, 1830-32, p. 68)

William was listed with his mother in the census of 1800 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> In 1800 he would have been one of the males, age 10-16 (bc 1784-1790) in the household headed by Sally White (Levin).

In 1804 and 1805 in Accomack County, an orphan account was recorded for William White, orphan of Levin. Among the items paid was 1 year of board for 1804 and 1 year of board for 1805 which was recorded on 20 Sep 1806 and sworn to before John Custis & Jno. Burton. It is not clear to whom this was paid. Sally married Waitman Willett on 5 Mar 1806.<sup>12</sup>

In July 1806 in Accomack County, an orphan account was recorded for William White, orphan of Levin, to Waitman Willit, guardian. Among the items paid was cash paid for 4 months board and cash paid to Richard Bundick for 4 months of schooling. Another account for William White orphan of Levin to John Custis shows entries for 26 Feb 1806, 27 May 1806, 29 Dec 1806, 13 Mar 1807, 25 Apr 1807 and 7 Sep 1807. Two of these entries included pocket money and £10.0.0. was paid to John Custis for "my trouble & expenses settling your estate with your fathers ... and renting our your land and negroes for 2 years."<sup>13</sup>

1. Jody Powell, comp., *Accomack County, Virginia, 1800, 1810, 1820 Census* (Roanoke, TX: Jody Powell, 1991), (hereafter cited as Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*); Jody Powell, comp., *Accomack County, Virginia, 1830 Census* (Roanoke, TX: Jody Powell, 1991), (hereafter cited as Powell, *Acc Co 1830 Census*); and Jody Powell, comp., *Accomack County, Virginia, 1840 Census* (Jody Powell, comp), (hereafter cited as Powell, *Acc Co 1840 Census*).

2. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 606.

3. Nora Miller Turman, comp., *Marriage Records of Accomack County, Virginia, 1776-1854 (Recorded in Bonds, Licenses and Ministers's Returns)* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1994), (hereafter cited as Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*).

4. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 170 (will of John Dix).

5. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

6. Ibid.

7. Ibid.; and Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnall).

8. Acc Co, *Guardian Bonds, 1835-1839*, 29 Apr 1839, children of William A. White listed.

9. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnall).

10. Accomack Co, VA, Deed Book No. 25, 1830-1832: (hereafter cited as Acc Co Deeds, No. 025, 1830-1832).

11. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

12. *Accomack Co, VA, Orphans Accounts, 1805-1811*, (hereafter cited as Acc Orphans Ac 1805-1811).

13. Ibid.

In 1808 in Accomack County, an orphan account was recorded for William White, orphan of Levin, to Waitman Willitt, guardian. Among the items paid was 4 months and 12 days schooling. Another account in 1809 showed 11 days of schooling and expenses for keeping and letting out Negroes.<sup>1</sup>

William was listed with another family in the census of 1810 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> He was probably the male, age 16-26 (bc 1784-1794) in a household headed by Waitman Willett.

William was named as administrator of an estate 22 Feb 1813 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> It was on this date that administration was granted to William A. White on the estate of William (probably Waitman) Willett. Thomas West & James Watson were securities.

On 17 Feb 1815 William A. White was an appraiser of the estate Benjamin Prewit along with Thomas Hickman, John Y. Bagwell & Thomas R. Riley. (NOTE: Benjamin Prewit's daughter Henny married Richard A. White the next year.)<sup>4</sup>

On 23 Feb 1818 William A. White and George Dix were the securities on the estate of Tabitha Bundick.<sup>5</sup>

William was listed as a head of household in the census of 1820 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> He was shown as William A. White head of a household on page 54A, age 26-45 (born 1775-1794). Listed with him was another male, age 26-45; 1 female, age 10-16; 1 female, age over 45; and 2 slaves.

William was the security on a M.L.B. dated 7 Dec 1820 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> It was on this date that William A. White was the security on the M.L.B. of Thomas White of Joachin and Elizabeth Snead, widow of William.

William was named as administrator of an estate 31 May 1824 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> Evidently it took over 10 years to finally settle the estate of Waitman Willett. Shortly after administration of his estate (shown as William Willett) was granted to William A. White on 22 Feb 1813 an inventory was taken on 3 Mar 1813 followed by a sale on 4 Mar 1813. However some 11 years passed before it was finalized by an audit on 26 Feb 1824 which was recorded on 31 May 1824. William A. White was shown as Admr. Appraisers: Levi Dix, Thomas Hickman B.S. & George Wright. Buyer: Sarah Willett. Cash paid Richard White for his orphan claim due by the estate. Auditors: Levi Dix & William Bagwell (Acc Co Wills &c, 1823-24, p. 526) (NOTE: Evidently William A. White and Richard White were Sarah's step-children by her previous marriage to their father Levin White and when she married Waitman Willett in 1806, he became the guardian to Richard White who was still under age. According to the 1850 census Richard was born in 1796 and would have been 17 years old in 1813 when Waitman Willett died and had a claim against his estate. William A. White was evidently old enough to become the administrator of Waitman Willett's estate.)

William was listed as a head of household in the census of 1830 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> He was shown as William A. White a head of household on page 318, age 30-40 (bc 1790-1800). Listed with him was 1 male, age 0-5; 1 male, age 5-10; 1 female, age 0-5; 2 females, age 5-10; and 1 female, age 20-30 and 2 slaves.

His wife Peggy had evidently died by 29 Apr 1839 as a guardian bond showed that William A. White was to pay the children of Wm. A. White: Sally, Nancy, Levin, Richard, James & William when they attained lawful age. Signed: Wm. A. White, Southey W. Bull, Edmd B. Ayres & William Copes. (NOTE: This document contains the original signature of Wm. A. White and might be a better listing of the actual birth order of the children.) This was probably Peggy's share of her father Levin Crowson's estate, who died without a will by 30 Jul 1838.<sup>10</sup>

William was named as an heir 25 Feb 1840 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> It was on this date that a record of receipt was recorded wherein it was noted that received of William East Admr. of Levin Crowson dec'd, each the sum of \$305.63 ½ being in full of our Right as Heirs to the said Levin Crowson dec'd estate.

1. Ibid.

2. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

3. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 611 (adm. of William (Waitman?) Willett).

4. Ibid., p. 434 (settlement of Benjamin Prewitt, wife Ritter & daughter Henny).

5. Ibid., p. 106 (will of Tabitha Bundick).

6. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

7. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*, p. 322.

8. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 610 (settlement of estate of Waitman Willett).

9. Powell, *Acc Co 1830 Census*.

10. Acc Co, *Guardian Bonds, 1835-1839*, 29 Apr 1839, children of William A. White listed.

11. *Accomack Co, VA Deed Book No. 30, 1839-1841*, p. 386 (hereafter cited as Acc Co Deeds, No. 030, 1839-1841).

Signed: Francis R. Ayres, Levin [X] Crowson, Wm. A. White, Thos [X] Crowson, John [X] Fluhart.

William was listed as a head of household in the census of 1840 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> He was shown as William A. White a head of household on page 84, age 50-60 (bond 1780-1790). Listed with him was 3 males, age 5-10; 1 male, age 10-15; 2 females, age 15-20; and 1 slave.

He made a will 20 Apr 1843 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> To my daughters Sally White & Nancy White & my 4 sons Levin White, Richard White, James White & William White the whole of my personal estate. My land whereon I now reside shall be sold & the amount to my 2 daughters & 4 sons. To my daughter Dimeriah Lewis 16 2/3 cents. Thomas J. Rayfield Extr. Witt: William Copes & Francis R. Ayres.

There was a deed of 29 Dec 1843 between Thomas J. Rayfield executor of Wm. A. White dec'd of Accomack Co, VA, and Thomas Hickman B.S. of the same place, for \$543.50 paid by Thomas Hickman, the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, do sell to Thomas Hickman a tract of land which William A. White died seized of in Acc Co & situated by the parish line containing 55 acres more or less bounded Northeasterly by land of Henry B. White, Southeasterly by land of Richard White, Southwesterly by land of aforesaid Thomas Hickman, Northwesterly by land of George T. Ewell, to have to hold the said 55 acres.<sup>3</sup>

On 23 Feb 1846 a receipt was given to Wm. A. White's Admr. from Wm. A. White's children's guardian (Acc Co Deed Bk 1844-1846, p. 584).

William Ayres White and Demariah Dix had the following child:

- 3 i. Demariah<sup>1</sup> White<sup>4</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1818.<sup>5</sup> Demariah died by 11 Apr 1896 at 77 years of age.<sup>6</sup> She was shown as Demira Lewis, aged about 70, widow of Thomas D. Lewis - PE 11 Apr 1896. She married Thomas D. Lewis 11 May 1842 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> He was shown as Thomas D. Lewis and she was shown as Demeriah White. No other information was given.

Thomas was born circa 1817 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> Thomas<sup>9</sup> was the son of John Lewis and Tabitha Drummond. Thomas died by 11 Apr 1896 at 78 years of age.<sup>10</sup> Thomas was listed as a head of household in the census of 1850 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> He was shown as Thos. D. Lewis the head of HH#56, a 33 year old farmer with real estate valued at \$3,000. Listed with him were Damariah D. Lewis, age 29; Lorin Lewis, age 12 and black; and Jesse Young, age 13 and black.

Thomas was listed as a head of household in the census of 1860 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> He was the head of HH#45, age 46 and a farmer. His wife Demania, age 42 was the only other one in the household.

Demariah was named in her father's will 20 Apr 1843 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> She was named as daughter Dimeriah Lewis and given 16 2/3 cents.

Demariah was listed with her husband in the census of 1850 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> She was shown as Damariah D. Lewis, age 29 in HH#56 headed by Thos. D. Lewis, a 33 year old farmer with real estate valued at \$3,000.

1. Powell, *Acc Co 1840 Census*.

2. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 606.

3. Accomack Co, VA, *Deed Book No. 33, 1843-1844* p. 519 (hereafter cited as *Acc Co Deeds, No. 033, 1843-1844*).

4. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 606 (will of father, William A. White).

5. E. Thomas Crowson & Susan Crowson Hite., *Accomack County, Virginia, 1860 Census* (E. Thomas Crowson & Susan Crowson Hite), (hereafter cited as *Crowson & Hite, Acc Co 1860 Census*).

6. Dr. Brooks Miles Barnes & Barry Wayne Miles., *Deaths from Eastern Shore Virginia Newspapers, 1881-1912* (Eastern Shore Public Library, Accomac, VA, 1 Sep 2002), (hereafter cited as *Barnes & Miles, Deaths from Newspapers 1881-1912*).

7. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

8. Family Tree Maker's Family Archives., *Census Microfilm Records: Virginia, 1850* (Broderbund Software, Inc., 1997), (hereafter cited as *Family Archive CD309, 1850 Virginia Census*).

9. John Jacob von Hoelle

10. Barnes & Miles, *Deaths from Newspapers 1881-1912*.

11. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

12. Crowson & Hite, *Acc Co 1860 Census*.

13. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 606.

14. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

Demariah was listed with her husband in the census of 1860 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>1</sup>

William Ayres White and Margaret 'Peggy' Crowson had the following children:

- 4 ii. Sally White<sup>2</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA 1827.<sup>3</sup> Sally died 26 Oct 1909 at 82 years of age.<sup>4</sup> Her tombstone shows her as Sallie Littleton, buried next to Thomas Littleton, who died 26 Oct 1909 aged 82 years. Her body was interred in Modest Town Baptist Ch Cem, Acc Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> She was originally buried in the Littleton Plot near Modest Town, but since moved to the Modest Town Church Cemetery. She married Thomas Littleton 24 Mar 1847 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> James T. Hinman and Charles Wright were the securities on the M.L.B. of Thomas Littleton and Sally White of William A.

Thomas was born 6 Jan 1825 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> Thomas<sup>8</sup> was the son of George Littleton and Susan 'Sukey' Sparrow. Thomas died 13 Feb 1903 at 78 years of age.<sup>9</sup> His body was interred in Modest Town Baptist Ch Cem, Acc Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> Thomas was listed as a head of household in the census of 1850 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> He was shown as Thomas Littleton the head of HH#680, a 24 year old farmer. Listed with him were Sally Littleton, age 25; Margaret Littleton, age 1; Mary T. Littleton, age 1/12; Richard White, a 17 year old laborer; and Nancy White, age 22.

Thomas was listed as a head of household in the census of 1860 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> He was shown as Thomas Littleton the head of HH#605, a 33 year old farmer with personal property valued at \$1,075. Listed with him were the following Littletons: Sally, age 34; Margaret, age 12; Mary, age 11; Oswell J., age 2; and Zidock, age 1. Also listed was David Wright, a 20 year old farm hand.

Thomas was named in his father's will 31 Mar 1866 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> He was shown as as son Thomas Littleton in the will of George Littleton.

Sally was named in her father's will 20 Apr 1843 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> She was shown as a daughter Sally White in the will of William A. White.

Sally was listed with her husband in the census of 1850 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> She was shown as Sally Littleton, age 25 in HH#680 headed by Thomas Littleton, a 24 year old farmer.

Sally was named in her brother's will 22 Sep 1854 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> She was shown as my sister Sally Littleton, wife of Thomas Littleton, in the will of Levin White.

Sally was listed with her husband in the census of 1860 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>17</sup> She was shown as Sally Littleton, age 34 in HH#605 headed by

1. Crowson & Hite, *Acc Co 1860 Census*.

2. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*; Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 606 (will of father, William A. White); and Acc Co, *Guardian Bonds, 1835-1839*, 29 Apr 1839, children of William A. White listed.

3. Mary Frances Carey with Moody K. Miles, III and Barry W. Miles, *Tombstones Inscriptions of Upper Accomack County, Virginia* (Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD, 1995), (hereafter cited as Carey, Miles & Miles, *Tombstones of Upper Acc Co, VA*).

4. *Ibid.*

5. *Ibid.*

6. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

7. Hull-Walski & Luttig, *Boy in the Coffin*.

8. *Accomack Co, VA, Will Book, 1846-1882*, Will of George Littleton (hereafter cited as Acc Co Wills 1846-1882).

9. Carey, Miles & Miles, *Tombstones of Upper Acc Co, VA*.

10. *Ibid.*

11. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

12. *1860 Accomack Co, VA, Census*, National Archives Microfilm, (hereafter cited as 1860 Acc Co, VA, Census).

13. Acc Co Wills 1846-1882, Will of George Littleton.

14. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 606 (will of father, William A. White).

15. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

16. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 605 (will of Levin White).

17. 1860 Acc Co, VA, Census.

- Thos. Littleton, a 33 year old farmer.
- 5 iii. Nancy White<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1828.<sup>2</sup> Nancy was named in her father's will 20 Apr 1843 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> Nancy was listed with her sister in the census of 1850 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> She was shown as Nancy White, age 22 in HH#680 headed by Thomas Littleton, a 24 year old farmer. Also listed was Sally Littleton, age 25, who was her sister.
- Nancy was named in her brother's will 22 Sep 1854 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup>
- 6 iv. Levin White<sup>6</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1830. Levin died by 27 Dec 1858 in Accomack Co, VA, at 28 years of age.<sup>7</sup> It was on this date that his will was probated. There being no Extr. named, Thomas Littleton became the Admr. with George Littleton & William H. Dix as his securities.
- Levin was named in his father's will 20 Apr 1843 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> He made a will 22 Sep 1854 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> The whole of my property to my 4 own brothers & sisters Sally Littleton, wife of Thomas Littleton & my sister Nancy White & my brother Richard White & my brother James White. Witt: Zorobabel Chandler & George Littleton. His will names his sister Sally Littleton and her marriage shows her as the daughter of William A. White and William A. White's will shows a son Levin.
- 7 v. Richard White<sup>10</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1833.<sup>11</sup> Richard died Feb 1870 in Atlantic, Acc Co, VA, at 36 years of age.<sup>12</sup> According to the 1870 Federal Mortality Census, he was shown as Richard White, with family #199, HH#200, in Atlantic District, a 35 year old farm laborer, who died in Feb 1870 of heart disease. This aligns with his surviving family, headed by Frances White, age 30, head of family #199, HH#200. His widow Frances didn't marry Wm. J. Kollock until 18 Nov 1877. He married Frances A. Baylis 31 Aug 1857 (lic) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> He was shown as Richard White and she was shown as Frances Baylis, daughter of K.B., who gave consent. John W. Taylor said he was over age 21.
- Frances was born 17 May 1841 in Delaware.<sup>14</sup> Frances<sup>15</sup> was the daughter of Kendall B. Baylis and Mary A. (-----). She married William J. Kollock 18 Nov 1877 in Chincoteague, Acc Co, VA. She married William J. Benson 7 May 1896 in Chincoteague, Acc Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> Frances died 23 May 1914 at 73 years of age.<sup>17</sup> Frances was listed with her parents in the census of 1850 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>18</sup> She was shown as Frances A. Baylis, age 11 and born in DE, in HH#366 headed by Kendall Baylis, a 34 year old sailor born in DE.
- Frances was listed with her husband in the census of 1860 in Accomack

1. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 606 (will of father William A. White); and Acc Co, *Guardian Bonds, 1835-1839*, 29 Apr 1839, children of William A. White listed.

2. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

3. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 606.

4. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

5. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 605 (will of Levin White).

6. *Ibid.*, p. 606 (will of William A. White); and Acc Co, *Guardian Bonds, 1835-1839*, 29 Apr 1839, children of William A. White listed.

7. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 605.

8. *Ibid.*, p. 606 (will of father William A. White).

9. *Ibid.*, p. 605.

10. *Ibid.*, p. 606 (will of father William A. White); and Acc Co, *Guardian Bonds, 1835-1839*, 29 Apr 1839, children of William A. White listed.

11. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

12. Ancestry.com web page., 1870 Federal Mortality Census, Accomack Co, VA (hereafter cited as Ancestry.com).

13. Barry W. Miles & Moody K. Miles, III, comp., *Marriage Records of Accomack County, Virginia, 1854-1895 (Recorded in Licenses and Ministers' Returns)* (Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD, 1997), (hereafter cited as Miles & Miles, *Acc Co Marriages, 1854-1895*); and Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

14. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*; and Carey, Miles & Miles, *Tombstones of Upper Acc Co, VA*.

15. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*; and Miles & Miles, *Acc Co Marriages, 1854-1895*.

16. *Accomack Co, VA, Marriage Register #4, 1896-1925*, (hereafter cited as Acc Co Marriage Register 4, 1896-1925).

17. Carey, Miles & Miles, *Tombstones of Upper Acc Co, VA*.

18. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> She was shown as Frances White, age 21 in HH#720 headed by Richard White, age 27.

Frances was listed as a head of household in the census of 1870 in Modest Town, Acc Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> She was shown as Frances White head of HH#200, family #199, a 30 year old house keeper. Listed with her were the following Whites: William, a 12 year old farm laborer; Thomas, a 10 year old farm laborer; and Jeff, age 9.

Richard was named in his father's will 20 Apr 1843 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> Richard was listed with his sister in the census of 1850 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> He was shown as Richard White, a 17 year old laborer in HH#680 headed by Thomas Littleton, a 24 year old farmer. Also listed was Sally Littleton, age 25, who was his sister.

Richard was named in his brother's will 22 Sep 1854 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> Richard was listed as a head of household in the census of 1860 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> He was shown as Richard White the head of HH#720, age 27 and without occupation with personal property valued at \$90. Listed with him were the following Whites: Frances, age 21; Wm. H., age 2 and Hiram F., age 6/12.

- 8 vi. James White<sup>7</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1835.<sup>8</sup> He married Ofelia Fox 17 Aug 1871 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> He was shown as James White, a 28 year farmer the son of Wm. A. White and she was shown as age 22, the daughter of James & Nelly Fox. They were married by P. A. Leatherbury.

Ofelia was born circa 1850 in Accomack Co, VA. Ofelia<sup>10</sup> was the daughter of James J. Fox and Eleanor 'Nelly' Lilliston. Ofelia died 2 Dec 1904 in Accomack Co, VA, at 54 years of age.<sup>11</sup>

James was named in his father's will 20 Apr 1843 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> James was listed with another family in the census of 1850 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> He was shown as Jas. White, age 15 in HH#291 headed by Geo. P. Ewell Jr., a 42 year old farmer with real estate valued at \$3,000.

James was named in his brother's will 22 Sep 1854 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> He was shown as a brother James White in the will of Levin White.

James was listed with another family in the census of 1860 in Onancock P.O., St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> He was shown as James White, a 27 year old store clerk in HH#168 along with Geo. W. Custis, a 29 year old merchant.

- + 1 vii. William Taylor White was born circa 1837 and died 24 Jan 1852.

9. **Margaret 'Peggy'<sup>2</sup> Crowson** (Levin (366A)<sup>3</sup>, Charles<sup>4</sup>)<sup>16</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa

1. 1860 Acc Co, VA, Census.

2. Ancestry.com, 1870 Federal Census, Accomack Co, VA.

3. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 606.

4. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

5. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 605.

6. 1860 Acc Co, VA, Census.

7. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 606 (will of father William A. White); and Acc Co, *Guardian Bonds, 1835-1839*, 29 Apr 1839, children of William A. White listed.

8. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

9. Miles & Miles, *Acc Co Marriages, 1854-1895*.

10. Ibid.

11. Dr. Brooks Miles Barnes & Barry W. Miles, compilers., *Deaths from Eastern Shore Virginia Newspapers (from 30 Jun 1881 to 31 Dec 1912)* (Eastern Shore Public Library, Accomack, VA, Sep 2002), (hereafter cited as Barnes & Miles, *Deaths from E.S. Newspapers*).

12. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 606.

13. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

14. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 605 (will of Levin White).

15. 1860 Acc Co, VA, Census.

16. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*; and Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnall).

1800. Margaret died by 29 Apr 1839 at 38 years of age.<sup>1</sup> Peggy had evidently died by this date as her husband William A. White was to pay their children: Sally, Nancy, Levin, Richard, James & William when they attained lawful age. This was probably Peggy's share of her father Levin Crowson's estate, who died without a will by 30 Jul 1838.

She married **William Ayres White** 19 Dec 1821 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> Levin Crowson was the security on the M.L.B. of William A. White (widower) and Margaret Crowson of Levin.

William was born 1784-1790 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> William was the son of Levin (of Sol) White and Sarah 'Sally' Ayres. He married **Demariah Dix** 27 Apr 1814 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> William died by 26 Jun 1843 in Accomack Co, VA, at 58 years of age.<sup>5</sup> William was listed with his mother in the census of 1800 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> In 1800 he would have been one of the males, age 10-16 (bc 1784-1790) in the household headed by Sally White (Levin).

In 1804 and 1805 in Accomack County, an orphan account was recorded for William White, orphan of Levin. Among the items paid was 1 year of board for 1804 and 1 year of board for 1805 which was recorded on 20 Sep 1806 and sworn to before John Custis & Jno. Burton. It is not clear to whom this was paid. Sally married Waitman Willett on 5 Mar 1806.<sup>7</sup>

In July 1806 in Accomack County, an orphan account was recorded for William White, orphan of Levin, to Waitman Willit, guardian. Among the items paid was cash paid for 4 months board and cash paid to Richard Bundick for 4 months of schooling. Another account for William White orphan of Levin to John Custis shows entries for 26 Feb 1806, 27 May 1806, 29 Dec 1806, 13 Mar 1807, 25 Apr 1807 and 7 Sep 1807. Two of these entries included pocket money and £10.0.0. was paid to John Custis for "my trouble & expenses settling your estate with your fathers ... and renting our your land and negroes for 2 years."<sup>8</sup>

In 1808 in Accomack County, an orphan account was recorded for William White, orphan of Levin, to Waitman Willit, guardian. Among the items paid was 4 months and 12 days schooling. Another account in 1809 showed 11 days of schooling and expenses for keeping and letting out Negroes.<sup>9</sup>

William was listed with another family in the census of 1810 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> He was probably the male, age 16-26 (bc 1784-1794) in a household headed by Waitman Willett.

William was named as administrator of an estate 22 Feb 1813 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> It was on this date that administration was granted to William A. White on the estate of William (probably Waitman) Willett. Thomas West & James Watson were securities.

On 17 Feb 1815 William A. White was an appraiser of the estate Benjamin Prewit along with Thomas Hickman, John Y. Bagwell & Thomas R. Riley. (NOTE: Benjamin Prewit's daughter Henny married Richard A. White the next year.)<sup>12</sup>

On 23 Feb 1818 William A. White and George Dix were the securities on the estate of Tabitha Bundick.<sup>13</sup>

William was listed as a head of household in the census of 1820 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> He was shown as William A. White head of a household on page 54A, age 26-45 (born 1775-1794). Listed with him was another male, age 26-45; 1 female, age 10-16; 1 female, age over 45; and 2 slaves.

William was the security on a M.L.B. dated 7 Dec 1820 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> It was on this date that William A. White was the security on the M.L.B. of Thomas White of Joachin and Elizabeth Snead, widow of William.

1. Acc Co, *Guardian Bonds, 1835-1839*, 29 Apr 1839, children of William A. White listed.

2. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

3. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*; Powell, *Acc Co 1830 Census*; and Powell, *Acc Co 1840 Census*.

4. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

5. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 606.

6. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

7. Acc Orphans Ac 1805-1811.

8. Ibid.

9. Ibid.

10. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

11. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 611 (adm. of William (Waitman?) Willett).

12. Ibid., p. 434 (settlement of Benjamin Prewitt, wife Ritter & daughter Henny).

13. Ibid., p. 106 (will of Tabitha Bundick).

14. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

15. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*, p. 322.

William was named as administrator of an estate 31 May 1824 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> Evidently it took over 10 years to finally settle the estate of Waitman Willett. Shortly after administration of his estate (shown as William Willett) was granted to William A. White on 22 Feb 1813 an inventory was taken on 3 Mar 1813 followed by a sale on 4 Mar 1813. However some 11 years passed before it was finalized by an audit on 26 Feb 1824 which was recorded on 31 May 1824. William A. White was shown as Admr. Appraisers: Levi Dix, Thomas Hickman B.S. & George Wright. Buyer: Sarah Willett. Cash paid Richard White for his orphan claim due by the estate. Auditors: Levi Dix & William Bagwell (Acc Co Wills &c, 1823-24, p. 526) (NOTE: Evidently William A. White and Richard White were Sarah's step-children by her previous marriage to their father Levin White and when she married Waitman Willett in 1806, he became the guardian to Richard White who was still under age. According to the 1850 census Richard was born in 1796 and would have been 17 years old in 1813 when Waitman Willett died and had a claim against his estate. William A. White was evidently old enough to become the administrator of Waitman Willett's estate.)

William was listed as a head of household in the census of 1830 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> He was shown as William A. White a head of household on page 318, age 30-40 (bc 1790-1800). Listed with him was 1 male, age 0-5; 1 male, age 5-10; 1 female, age 0-5; 2 females, age 5-10; and 1 female, age 20-30 and 2 slaves.

His wife Peggy had evidently died by 29 Apr 1839 as a guardian bond showed that William A. White was to pay the children of Wm. A. White: Sally, Nancy, Levin, Richard, James & William when they attained lawful age. Signed: Wm. A. White, Southey W. Bull, Edmd B. Ayres & William Copes. (NOTE: This document contains the original signature of Wm. A. White and might be a better listing of the actual birth order of the children.) This was probably Peggy's share of her father Levin Crowson's estate, who died without a will by 30 Jul 1838.<sup>3</sup>

William was named as an heir 25 Feb 1840 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> It was on this date that a record of receipt was recorded wherein it was noted that received of William East Admr. of Levin Crowson dec'd, each the sum of \$305.63 ½ being in full of our Right as Heirs to the said Levin Crowson dec'd estate. Signed: Francis R. Ayres, Levin [X] Crowson, Wm. A. White, Thos [X] Crowson, John [X] Fluhart.

William was listed as a head of household in the census of 1840 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> He was shown as William A. White a head of household on page 84, age 50-60 (bond 1780-1790). Listed with him was 3 males, age 5-10; 1 male, age 10-15; 2 females, age 15-20; and 1 slave.

He made a will 20 Apr 1843 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> To my daughters Sally White & Nancy White & my 4 sons Levin White, Richard White, James White & William White the whole of my personal estate. My land whereon I now reside shall be sold & the amount to my 2 daughters & 4 sons. To my daughter Dimeriah Lewis 16 2/3 cents. Thomas J. Rayfield Extr. Witt: William Copes & Francis R. Ayres.

There was a deed of 29 Dec 1843 between Thomas J. Rayfield executor of Wm. A. White dec'd of Accomack Co, VA, and Thomas Hickman B.S. of the same place, for \$543.50 paid by Thomas Hickman, the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, do sell to Thomas Hickman a tract of land which William A. White died seized of in Acc Co & situated by the parish line containing 55 acres more or less bounded Northeasterly by land of Henry B. White, Southeasterly by land of Richard White, Southwesterly by land of aforesaid Thomas Hickman, Northwesterly by land of George T. Ewell, to have to hold the said 55 acres.<sup>7</sup>

On 23 Feb 1846 a receipt was given to Wm. A. White's Admr. from Wm. A. White's children's guardian (Acc Co Deed Bk 1844-1846, p. 584). (See William Ayres White for the children resulting from this marriage.)

Margaret was named in her grandmother's will 16 Feb 1807 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> She was shown as a granddaughter Peggy Crowson, daughter of Levin Crowson, in the will of Susannah Turnall.

1. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 610 (settlement of estate of Waitman Willett).

2. Powell, *Acc Co 1830 Census*.

3. Acc Co, *Guardian Bonds, 1835-1839*, 29 Apr 1839, children of William A. White listed.

4. Acc Co Deeds, No. 030, 1839-1841, p. 386.

5. Powell, *Acc Co 1840 Census*.

6. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 606.

7. Acc Co Deeds, No. 033, 1843-1844, p. 519.

8. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnall).

Margaret was named as an heir 31 Jan 1831 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> It was on this date that Margaret White, wife of William A. White, formerly Margaret Crowson, was named as one of the heirs of James Powell dec'd. (Accomack Co, VA Deed Book 25, 1830-32, p. 68)

---

1. Acc Co Deeds, No. 025, 1830-1832.

### Third Generation

10. **Levin (of Sol)<sup>3</sup> White** (Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Simcock<sup>5</sup>, William<sup>6</sup>, William<sup>7</sup>)<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1765. Levin died by 28 Jan 1799 in Accomack Co, VA, at 33 years of age.<sup>2</sup> It was on this date that administration of his estate was granted to Sally White. Francis Ayres & Edmund Ayres were securities.

He married **Sarah 'Sally' Ayres** circa 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> Sarah was born 1757-1774 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> Sarah<sup>5</sup> was the daughter of Jacob Ayres. She married **Waitman Willett** 5 Mar 1806 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> Sarah died by 26 Aug 1822 in Accomack Co, VA, at 65 years of age.<sup>7</sup> Sarah was named in her father's will 25 May 1778 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> She was shown as an underage daughter Sally in the will of Jacob Ayres.

Sarah was named as administrator of an estate 28 Jan 1799 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> It was on this date that the estate of Levin White was administered to Sally White. Francis Ayres & Edmund Ayres were securities. (NOTE: Francis and Edmund Ayres were evidently her brothers.)

Sarah was listed as a head of household in the census of 1800 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> She was shown as Sally White (Levin) the head of a household on page 27, age 26-45 (bc 1755-1774). Listed with her were 2 males, age 0-10; 2 males, age 10-16; and another female age 26-45; and 3 slaves.

Sarah was named as administrator of an estate 1 Nov 1806 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> 1 Nov 1806 (Audit), 27 Jan 1807 Rec'd) When Levin White's estate settlement was recorded and the administrator was shown as Sarah White. The auditors were John Wise & Richard D. Bayly.

Sarah was listed with her husband in the census of 1810 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> Sally would have been the female age over 45 (born before 1775) in the household headed by Waitman Willett.

Sarah Willett was a buyer at the 4 Mar 1813 estate sale of Waitman Willett.<sup>13</sup>

She made a will 28 Jun 1822 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> To daughter Sally Willett 10 acres on road leading from Sea Side to Bagwell's Store adjoining land of Solomon White, John S. Dix, Thomas Hickman & heirs of David Melson & ... & remainder. Friend John Y. Bagwell Extr. Witt: James H. Dix, John S. Dix & Josiah Spreight. (NOTE: Since she named only a daughter Sally Willett in her will, it is possible that the other children of Waitman Willett and those of her first husband Levin White were her step-children.)

Sarah estate was settled 2 Sep 1824 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> 31 Aug 1822 & 26 Jul 1824 (Invy), 5 Sep 1822 (Sale), 30 Jul 1824 (Audit), 2 Sep 1824 (Rec'd) - Appraisers: James H. Dix, William Riley & Thomas W. Blackstone. John Y. Bagwell Extr. Buyer: Sally Willett. Cash paid to Richard White orphan account.

Levin was named in his father's will 25 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> He was shown as a son Levin White in the will of Solomon White and was given the remaining part of my land, which was near John Dix Sr. and Richard Grinalds.

1. Stratton Nottingham., *Wills and Administrations of Accomack County, Virginia, 1663-1800* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1990), p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon) (hereafter cited as Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*).

2. Ibid., p. 445 (adm. of Levin White to Sally White).

3. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 604 (Adm. of Levin White); and Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*, p. 324 (marriage of Waitman Willett and Sarah White, widow of Levin).

4. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

5. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

6. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

7. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 610 (will of Sarah Willett, daughter Sally Willett).

8. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

9. Ibid., p. 455 (adm. of Levin White to Sally White).

10. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

11. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 604 (settlement of Levin White, Sarah White admr.).

12. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

13. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 610 (estate settlement of Waitman Willett).

14. Ibid., p. 610 (will of Sarah Willett, daughter Sally Willett).

15. Ibid., p. 610 (settlement of Sarah Willett).

16. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

Levin witnessed a will 8 Dec 1789 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> It was on this date that Levin White and John Dix Jr. witnessed the will of Galen White.

Levin was named as the executor of a will 6 Dec 1790 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> It was on this date that Levin White and Richard Bundick were Extrs for the estate of Benjamin West, son John. Benjamin named Arabella White and Lucretia White in his will. Levin became the gaurdian to Benjamin's son John.

John West, orphan of Benjamin West dec'd, had an orphan accout payable to Levin White starting on 24 Sep 1791 and continuing thru 31 Oct 1797, and then after Levin's death in 1799 it was payable to Levin's wife Sally White in Dec 1799.<sup>3</sup>

On 30 Dec 1794 Levin White and Thomas Bayly were securities when Francis Ayres was granted administration on the estate of Richard Ayres.<sup>4</sup>

Levin was living 18 Jan 1795 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> It was on this date that William Prewit wrote his will and left his son John 4 acres on the north side of the Church Road adjacent to the land of Thomas Bayly, Levin White & Levin Ayres. According to Whitelaw the Old Church Road was part of tract A78 in the Tasley area.

Levin was living 4 Mar 1796 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> It was on this date that Smith Melson Sr. wrote his will left his son Smith Melson 100 acres where I now live adjacent to the land of Sophia Drummond, Daniel Melson, Levin White & Thomas Bayly. According to Whitelaw, this was the Smith Melson Part of tract A100 which is between the main north and south forks of Hunting Creek south of Parksley. It is interesting to note that tract A101 was originally patented in 1667 to William White for 400 acres and in tracing the ownership Whitelaw shows Willetts, Benjamin Prewett, Eijah Lilliston owning parts of this tract and in 1807 Elijah Lilliston sold 28 acres to Thomas Hickman.

Levin estate was settled 27 Jan 1807 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> The audit on his estate was returned on 1 Nov 1806 and was recorded on 27 Jan 1807. Sarah White was the administrator. The auditors were John Wise and Richard D. Bayly.

Levin (of Sol) White and Sarah 'Sally' Ayres had the following children:

- + 2 i. William Ayres<sup>2</sup> White was born 1784-1790 and died by 26 Jun 1843.
- 11 ii. Richard Ayres White Sr.<sup>8</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA 31 Dec 1797.<sup>9</sup> Since his tombstone shows 31 Dec 1795 or 1797, the earlier is assumed, since he was married in 1816 and this would make him age 21 (instead of age 19) when married. Richard died 29 Mar 1869 at 71 years of age.<sup>10</sup> His body was interred in Clover Hill, Pastoria, Acc Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> His tombstone shows him as Richard A. White, husband of Henrietta & son of Levin & Sally White, 31 Dec 1797(5?) - 29 Mar 1869, stone is broken. He married Henrietta R. 'Henny' Pruitt 7 Oct 1816 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> Charles Lewis was the security on the M.L.B. of Richard White of Levin and Henrietta R. Prewit.

1. Ibid., p. 386 (will of Galen White).

2. Ibid., p. 388 (will of Benjamin West, son John).

3. Gail M. Walczyk, comp., *Accomack County, VA, Orphan's Accounts, 1787-1793* (Coram, NY: Peter's Row, 2000), p. 83 (John West Orphan of Benjamin West dec'd to Levin White; recorded in Sep Court 1791) & p. 137 (John West Orphan to Levin White; 1792 and 1793, both recorded in Sep Court 1793) (hereafter cited as Walczyk, *Acc Orphan's Accts, 1787-93*); Gail M. Walcyk, comp., *Accomack County, VA, Orphan's Accounts, 1793-1798* (Coram, NY: Peter's Row, 2000), p. 131 (John West Orphan to Levin White Guardian 1796 account, recorded on 31 Oct 1797) (hereafter cited as Walczyk, *Acc Orphan's Accts, 1793-98*); and Gail M. Walczyk, comp., *Accomack County, Virginia, Orphan'sAccounts, 1798-1802* (Coram, NY: Peters Row, 2000), p. 61 (for the account of 1798 recorded in 1799 John West Orphan of Benjamin to Sally White Guardian) (hereafter cited as Walczyk, *Acc Orphan's Accts, 1798-1802*).

4. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 411 (adm. of Richard Ayres).

5. Ibid., p. 424 (will of William Prewit).

6. Ibid., p. 434 (will of Smith Melson Sr.).

7. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 604.

8. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*; and Jean Merritt Mihalyka & Faye Downing Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Accomak County, Virginia* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1987), (hereafter cited as Mihalyka & Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Acc Co, VA*).

9. Mihalyka & Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Acc Co, VA*.

10. Ibid.

11. Ibid.

12. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

Henrietta was born 18 Sep 1800 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> Henrietta<sup>2</sup> was the daughter of Benjamin Pruitt and Ritter Melson. Henrietta died 1 Jul 1874 in Accomack Co, VA, at 73 years of age.<sup>3</sup> Her body was interred in Clover Hill, Pastoria, Acc Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> On 20 Dec 1815 Ritter Pruitt received from John Custis, adm. of Benjamin Pruitt, £50.15.10 belonging to herself and her daughter Henny Pruitt, who she was guardian to.<sup>5</sup>

Henrietta was listed with her husband in the census of 1850 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> She was shown as Henny White, age 48 in HH#340 headed by Rich'd White Sr., a 54 year old farmer with real estate valued at \$2,500.

Henrietta was listed with her husband in the census of 1860 in Wiseville PO, St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> She was shown as Henny White, age 58 in HH#113 headed by Rich'd A. White, a 64 year old farmer.

Henrietta was listed with her daughter in the census of 1870 in Locust Mount PO, St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> She was shown as Henny White, age 64 and at home with real estate valued at \$1,200 in HH#LM1583 headed by J.W. Grinnels, a 34 year old farmer. Also listed was Marg't T. Grinnels, a 24 year old house keepers, who was evidently her daughter.

She made a will 25 Jan 1872 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> She was shown as Henrietta White. To daughter Margaret T. Grinnalds, wife of John W. Grinnalds the land on which I now reside, 100 acres. In consideration, son-in-law John W. Grinnalds to pay my 2 grandchildren, Margaret A. E. Gray and Levin White Gray, each \$300. To granddaughter Margaret A. E. Gray. To grandson Levin White Gray. To granddaughter Henrietta Grinnalds. To grandson William T. Grinnalds. The residue to daughter Margaret T. Grinnalds. Friend John R. Drummond exec. Wit: O. P. Drummond, Fletcher Drummond, L. J. Gunter.

Richard was listed with his mother in the census of 1800 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> He was probably one of the 2 males, age 0-10 (bc 1790-1800) in the household headed by Sally White (Levin).

In Jul and Dec of 1806 in Accomack Co, VA, 2 orphan accounts were recorded for Richard White, orphan of Levin, to Wtm. Willit, guardian. A total of £8.19.5 was paid to Willit for various expenses and there was a credit for estate of £79.0.0 and land rent of £10.0.0. Cash was paid to Rich'd Bundick and to George Poulson for schooling and most of the other expenses were clothing and shoes, etc.<sup>11</sup>

In 1808 in Accomack County, an orphan account was recorded for Richard White, orphan of Levin, to Waitman Willit, guardian. Among the items paid was 3 months and 10 days schooling and 3 1/2 months board.<sup>12</sup>

In 1809 in Accomack County, an orphan account was recorded for Richard White, orphan of Levin, to Waitman Willit, guardian. Among the items paid was 6 months schooling and 6 months board.<sup>13</sup>

Richard was listed with another family in the census of 1810 in Accomack

1. Mihalyka & Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Acc Co, VA*.

2. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 434 (settlement of Benjamin Pruitt, wife Ritter & daughter Henny).

3. Gail M. Walczyk, comp., *The Accomack County Death Register, 1853-1896* (Coram, NY: Peter's Row, 1997), (hereafter cited as Walczyk, *Acc Co Death Register, 1853-1896*); and Mihalyka & Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Acc Co, VA*.

4. Mihalyka & Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Acc Co, VA*.

5. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 434 (settlement of Benjamin Pruitt, wife Ritter & daughter Henny).

6. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

7. 1860 Acc Co, VA, Census.

8. Gail Walczyk., *The Accomack County 1870 Census, Part II, St. George's Parish* (Coram, NY: Peter's Row), (hereafter cited as Walczyk, *1870 Acc Co, St. George Parish, Census*).

9. Elizabeth Smith Comp., *Accomack County, Virginia, Wills, 1861-1901* (Onancock, VA: Self Published, 2005), (hereafter cited as Smith, *Acc Co Wills 1861-1901*).

10. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

11. Acc Orphans Ac 1805-1811, p. 193.

12. Ibid.

13. Ibid.

Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> He was probably the male, age 10-16 (bc 1794-1800) in the household headed by Waitman Willett.

Richard was listed as a head of household in the census of 1820 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> He was shown as Richard White, age 16-26 (bc 1794-1804) a head of household on page 54A. Listed with him was 1 male, age 0-10; 1 female, age 0-10; 1 female, age 10-16; 1 female, age 16-26; 1 female age over 45; and 3 slaves.

When Waitman Willett's estate was finally settled, an audit of 26 Feb 1824 showed William A. White was the administrator and Sarah Willett was a buyer. Cash was paid Richard White for his orphan claim due by the estate. (NOTE: Evidently William A. White and Richard White were Sarah's step-children by her previous marriage to Levin White and when she married Waitman Willett in 1806, he became the guardian to Richard White who was still under age. According to the 1850 census Richard was born in 1796 and would have been 17 years old in 1813 when Waitman Willett died and had a claim against his estate. William A. White was evidently old enough to become the administrator of Waitman Willett's estate.)<sup>3</sup>

On 30 Jul 1824 when the audit was made on the estate of Sally Willett it showed cash paid to Richard White's orphan account.<sup>4</sup>

Richard was listed as a head of household in the census of 1830 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> He was shown as Richard A. White, age 30-40 (bond 1790-1800), a head of household on page 318. Listed with him was 1 male, age 15-20; 1 female, age 10-15; 2 females, age 20-30; 1 female, age 70-80; and 5 slaves.

Richard was listed as a head of household in the census of 1840 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> He was shown as Richard A. White, age 40-50 (bc 1790-1800), a head of household on page 84. Listed with him was 1 female, age 0-5; 1 female, age 20-30; 1 female, age 30-40; 1 female, age 80-90; and 8 slaves.

Richard was listed as a head of household in the census of 1850 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> He was shown as Rich'd White Sr. the head of HH#340, a 54 year old farmer with real estate valued at \$2,500. Listed with him were the following Whites: Henny, age 48; Ann A., age 31; and Margaret, age 11.

Richard was listed as a head of household in the census of 1860 in Wiseville PO, St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> He was shown as Rich'd A. White, the head of HH#113, a 64 year old farmer with real estate valued at \$4,000 and personal property valued at \$17,800. Listed with him were Henny White, age 58 and Marg't White, age 19.

12. **Sarah 'Sally'<sup>3</sup> Ayres** (Jacob<sup>4</sup>, Francis<sup>5</sup>, Francis<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>7</sup>)<sup>9</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA 1757-1774.<sup>10</sup> The 1800 census puts her birth 1755-1774, the 1810 census puts it at before 1775 and she was underage 21 in her father's will of 1778 (born after 1757). Sarah died by 26 Aug 1822 in Accomack Co, VA, at 65 years of age.<sup>11</sup> It was on this date that her will was probated with Levi Dix & Thomas Lewis of Spencer securities.

She married twice. She married **Levin (of Sol) White** circa 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> Levin was

1. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

2. Ibid.

3. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 610 (estate settlement of Waitman Willett).

4. Ibid., p. 610 (settlement of Sarah Willett).

5. Powell, *Acc Co 1830 Census*.

6. Powell, *Acc Co 1840 Census*.

7. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

8. 1860 Acc Co, VA, Census.

9. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

10. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

11. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 610 (will of Sarah Willett, daughter Sally Willett).

12. Ibid., p. 604 (Adm. of Levin White); and Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*, p. 324 (marriage of Waitman Willett and Sarah White, widow of Levin).

born circa 1765 in Accomack Co, VA. Levin <sup>1</sup> was the son of Solomon White carpenter and (d) Charles Snead. Levin died by 28 Jan 1799 in Accomack Co, VA, at 33 years of age.<sup>2</sup> Levin was named in his father's will 25 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> He was shown as a son Levin White in the will of Solomon White and was given the remaining part of my land, which was near John Dix Sr. and Richard Grinalds.

Levin witnessed a will 8 Dec 1789 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> It was on this date that Levin White and John Dix Jr. witnessed the will of Galen White.

Levin was named as the executor of a will 6 Dec 1790 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> It was on this date that Levin White and Richard Bundick were Extrs for the estate of Benjamin West, son John. Benjamin named Arabella White and Lucretia White in his will. Levin became the gaurdian to Benjamin's son John.

John West, orphan of Benjamin West dec'd, had an orphan accout payable to Levin White starting on 24 Sep 1791 and continuing thru 31 Oct 1797, and then after Levin's death in 1799 it was payable to Levin's wife Sally White in Dec 1799.<sup>6</sup>

On 30 Dec 1794 Levin White and Thomas Bayly were securities when Francis Ayres was granted administration on the estate of Richard Ayres.<sup>7</sup>

Levin was living 18 Jan 1795 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> It was on this date that William Prewit wrote his will and left his son John 4 acres on the north side of the Church Road adjacent to the land of Thomas Bayly, Levin White & Levin Ayres. According to Whitelaw the Old Church Road was part of tract A78 in the Tasley area.

Levin was living 4 Mar 1796 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> It was on this date that Smith Melson Sr. wrote his will left his son Smith Melson 100 acres where I now live adjacent to the land of Sophia Drummond, Daniel Melson, Levin White & Thomas Bayly. According to Whitelaw, this was the Smith Melson Part of tract A100 which is between the main north and south forks of Hunting Creek south of Parksley. It is interesting to note that tract A101 was originally patented in 1667 to William White for 400 acres and in tracing the ownership Whitelaw shows Willetts, Benjamin Prewett, Eijah Lilliston owning parts of this tract and in 1807 Elijah Lilliston sold 28 acres to Thomas Hickman.

Levin estate was settled 27 Jan 1807 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> The audit on his estate was returned on 1 Nov 1806 and was recorded on 27 Jan 1807. Sarah White was the administrator. The auditors were John Wise and Richard D. Bayly.

She married **Waitman Willett** 5 Mar 1806 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> Daniel Melson was the security on the M.L.B. of Waitman Willett and Sarah White (widow of Levin).

Waitman was born 1765-1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> Waitman <sup>13</sup> was the son of William Willett and Gertrude (-----). He married **Dany Trader** circa 1800. Waitman died by 22 Feb 1813 in Accomack Co, VA, at 37 years of age.<sup>14</sup> Waitman was listed as a head of household in the census of 1810 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> He was shown as Waitman Willett, age 26-45 (bc 1765-1784), a head of household on page 134. Listed with him was 1 male, age 10-16; 1 male, age 16-26; 1 female, age 0-10; 1 female, age 16-26; 1 female, age over 45; and 2 slaves.

1. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

2. *Ibid.*, p. 445 (adm. of Levin White to Sally White).

3. *Ibid.*, p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

4. *Ibid.*, p. 386 (will of Galen White).

5. *Ibid.*, p. 388 (will of Benjamin West, son John).

6. Walczyk, *Acc Orphan's Accts, 1787-93*, p. 83 (1791 John West Orphan of Benjamin West dec'd to Levin White; recorded in Sep Court 1791) & p. 137 (John West Orphan to Levin White; 1792 and 1793, both recorded in Sep Court 1793); Walczyk, *Acc Orphan's Accts, 1793-98*, p. 131 (John West Orphan to Levin White Guardian 1796 account, recorded on 31 Oct 1797); and Walczyk, *Acc Orphan's Accts, 1798-1802*, p. 61 (for the account of 1798 recorded in 1799 John West Orphan of Benjamin to Sally White Guardian).

7. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 411 (adm. of Richard Ayres).

8. *Ibid.*, p. 424 (will of William Prewit).

9. *Ibid.*, p. 434 (will of Smith Melson Sr.).

10. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 604.

11. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

12. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

13. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 611 (will of William Willett Sr.).

14. *Ibid.*, p. 611 (adm. of William (Waitman?) Willett).

15. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

Sarah was named in her father's will 25 May 1778 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> She was shown as an underage daughter Sally in the will of Jacob Ayres.

Sarah was named as administrator of an estate 28 Jan 1799 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> It was on this date that the estate of Levin White was administered to Sally White. Francis Ayres & Edmund Ayres were securities. (NOTE: Francis and Edmund Ayres were evidently her brothers.)

Sarah was listed as a head of household in the census of 1800 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> She was shown as Sally White (Levin) the head of a household on page 27, age 26-45 (bc 1755-1774). Listed with her were 2 males, age 0-10; 2 males, age 10-16; and another female age 26-45; and 3 slaves.

Sarah was named as administrator of an estate 1 Nov 1806 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> 1 Nov 1806 (Audit), 27 Jan 1807 Rec'd) When Levin White's estate settlement was recorded and the administrator was shown as Sarah White. The auditors were John Wise & Richard D. Bayly.

Sarah was listed with her husband in the census of 1810 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> Sally would have been the female age over 45 (born before 1775) in the household headed by Waitman Willett.

Sarah Willett was a buyer at the 4 Mar 1813 estate sale of Waitman Willett.<sup>6</sup>

She made a will 28 Jun 1822 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> To daughter Sally Willett 10 acres on road leading from Sea Side to Bagwell's Store adjoining land of Solomon White, John S. Dix, Thomas Hickman & heirs of David Melson & ... & remainder. Friend John Y. Bagwell Extr. Witt: James H. Dix, John S. Dix & Josiah Spreight. (NOTE: Since she named only a daughter Sally Willett in her will, it is possible that the other children of Waitman Willett and those of her first husband Levin White were her step-children.)

Sarah estate was settled 2 Sep 1824 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> 31 Aug 1822 & 26 Jul 1824 (Invy), 5 Sep 1822 (Sale), 30 Jul 1824 (Audit), 2 Sep 1824 (Rec'd) - Appraisers: James H. Dix, William Riley & Thomas W. Blackstone. John Y. Bagwell Extr. Buyer: Sally Willett. Cash paid to Richard White orphan account.

Sarah 'Sally' Ayres and Waitman Willett had the following child:

- 13 i. Sally<sup>2</sup> Willett<sup>9</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1806.<sup>10</sup> Since she was the ward of Richard J. Ayres when she married in 1825, she would have been under age 21 and thus born after 1804. She married William C. Dix 31 Mar 1825 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> James Taylor was the security on the M.L.B. of William C. Dix and Sally Willett of Waitman, ward of Richard J. Ayres.

William was born 2 Jul 1803 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> He married Hetty Bloxom 6 Oct 1847 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> William died 11 Jul 1854 at 51 years of age.<sup>14</sup> His body was interred in Modest Town Baptist Ch Cem, Acc Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> William was listed as a head of household in the census of 1850 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> He was shown as William C. Dix the head of HH#558, a 47 year old farmer with real estate valued at \$6,500. Listed with him were the following Dices: Hetty, age 47; Isaac, an 18 year old laborer; William, age 14; Catharine A., age 12; Levin A., age 9; Robert W., age 7; and Sally, age 7.

1. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

2. *Ibid.*, p. 455 (adm. of Levin White to Sally White).

3. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

4. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 604 (settlement of Levin White, Sarah White admr.).

5. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

6. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 610 (estate settlement of Waitman Willett).

7. *Ibid.*, p. 610 (will of Sarah Willett, daughter Sally Willett).

8. *Ibid.*, p. 610 (settlement of Sarah Willett).

9. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*; and Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 610 (will of Sarah Willett, daughter Sally Willett).

10. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

11. *Ibid.*

12. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*; and Carey, Miles & Miles, *Tombstones of Upper Acc Co, VA*.

13. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

14. Carey, Miles & Miles, *Tombstones of Upper Acc Co, VA*.

15. *Ibid.*

16. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

Sally was named in her mother's will 28 Jun 1822 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> She was shown as a daughter Sally Willett in the will of Sarah Willett and given 10 acres on the road leading from Sea Side to Bagwell's store adjoining land of Solomon White.

14. **Levin (366A)<sup>3</sup> Crowson** (Charles<sup>4</sup>)<sup>2</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1765. Levin died by 30 Jul 1838 in Accomack Co, VA, at 73 years of age.<sup>3</sup> It was on this date that William East was named to settle the estate of Levin Crowson. Levi Dix & Colmore C. Hinman were securities.

He married **Amey Turnall** 2 Jan 1795 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> Edmund Only was the security on the M.L.B. of Levin Crowson and Amey Powell.

Amey was born circa 1761 in Accomack Co, VA. Amey<sup>5</sup> was the daughter of Robert Tunnell and Susannah (-----). She married **Peter (535) Powell** circa 1785.<sup>6</sup> Amey was named in her grandfather's will 13 Apr 1762 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> She was shown as a granddaughter Amy Turnal in the will of Robert Turnall.

Amey was named in her husband's will 22 Sep 1793 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> She was shown as a wife Amey in the will of Peter Powell.

Amey was named in her mother's will 16 Feb 1807 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> She was shown as Amey Crowson in the will of Susannah Turnal.

Levin was named as the executor of a will 16 Feb 1807 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> It was on this date that sons-in-law Levin Crowson & Major Rayfield were named as Extrs. in the will of Susannah Turnal.

Levin witnessed a will 15 Apr 1828 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> It was on this date that Levin Crowson along with Robinson West, Major Scott, Rachel Hogsher & John C. Wise were witnesses to the will of Thomas Showard.

Levin (366A) Crowson had the following child:

- 15 i. Comfort<sup>2</sup> Crowson was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1794. She married John Fluhart 2 Feb 1815 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> John Willet was the security on the M.L.B. of John Flewharte and Comfort Crowson.

John was born circa 1790 in Accomack Co, VA. John was named as an heir 25 Feb 1840 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> It was on this date that a record of receipt was recorded wherein it was noted that received of William East Admr. of Levin Crowson dec'd, each the sum of \$305.63 ½ being in full of our Right as Heirs to the said Levin Crowson dec'd estate. Signed: Francis R. Ayres, Levin [X] Crowson, Wm. A. White, Thos [X] Crowson, John [X] Fluhart.

Comfort was listed with her son in the census of 1850 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> She was shown as Comfort Fluhart, age 50 in HH#387 headed by William H. Fluhart, a 33 year old farmer.

Levin (366A) Crowson and Amey Turnall had the following children:

---

1. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 610 (will of Sarah Willett, daughter Sally Willett).  
 2. John Frederick Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person, Virginia, 1607-1624/25*, 4th Edition, Volume 3, Families R-Z. (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co, Inc., 2007), p. 537 (Anthony West Family) (hereafter cited as Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*).  
 3. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 147 (adm. of Levin Crowson).  
 4. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.  
 5. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnall).  
 6. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 631 (Wilkins Family).  
 7. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 215 (will of Robert Turnall, unnamed wife).  
 8. Ibid.  
 9. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnall).  
 10. Ibid., p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnall).  
 11. Ibid., p. 485 (will of Thomas Showard).  
 12. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.  
 13. Acc Co Deeds, No. 030, 1839-1841, p. 386.  
 14. Family Archive CD309, 1850 Virginia Census.

- 16 ii. Nancy Crowson<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1797.<sup>2</sup> She married William East 21 Dec 1832 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> William Rolly was the security on the M.L.B. of William East and Nancy Crowson of Levin.  
William was born circa 1810 in Accomack Co, VA.  
Nancy was named as an heir 31 Jan 1831 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> It was on this date that Nancy Crowson was named as one of the heirs of James Powell dec'd. (Accomack Co, VA Deed Book 25, 1830-32, p. 68)  
Nancy was listed as a head of household in the census of 1850 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> She was shown as Nancy East the head of HH#513, age 53 and living alone.
- 17 iii. Susannah 'Susan' Crowson<sup>6</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1798.<sup>7</sup> She married Francis R. Ayres 23 Feb 1818 (lic) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> Levin Crowson was the security on the M.L.B. of Francis Ayres and Susannah Crowson of Levin.  
Francis was born 8 Oct 1796 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> Francis<sup>10</sup> was the son of Francis J. Ayres and Susan (----). Francis died 14 Nov 1857 in Accomack Co, VA, at 61 years of age.<sup>11</sup> Francis was named as an heir 25 Feb 1840 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> It was on this date that a record of receipt was recorded wherein it was noted that received of William East Admr. of Levin Crowson dec'd, each the sum of \$305.63 ½ being in full of our Right as Heirs to the said Levin Crowson dec'd estate. Signed: Francis R. Ayres, Levin [X] Crowson, Wm. A. White, Thos [X] Crowson, John [X] Fluhart.  
Francis was listed as a head of household in the census of 1850 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> He was shown as Francis Ayres the head of HH#51, a 53 year old farmer with real estate valued at \$2,000. Listed with him were the following Ayres: Susan, age 52; Levin R., age 32; Margaret S., age 30; Frances, age 18 (female); and Sally, age 17.  
Susannah was named in her grandmother's will 16 Feb 1807 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> She was shown as a granddaughter Susannah Crowson in the will of Susannah Turnal.  
Susannah was named as an heir 31 Jan 1831 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> It was on this date that Susan Ayres, wife of Francis Ayres, formerly Susan Crowson, was named as one of the heirs of James Powell dec'd. (Accomack Co, VA Deed Book 25, 1830-32, p. 68)  
Susannah was listed with her husband in the census of 1850 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> She was shown as Susan Ayres, age 52 in HH#51 headed by Francis Ayres, a 53 year old farmer with real estate valued at \$2,000.
- + 9 iv. Margaret 'Peggy' Crowson was born circa 1800 and died by 29 Apr 1839.
- 18 v. Levin Crowson<sup>17</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1804.<sup>18</sup> His body was

1. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

2. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

3. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

4. *Acc Co Deeds, No. 025, 1830-1832*.

5. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

6. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

7. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

8. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

9. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*; and Walczyk, *Acc Co Death Register, 1853-1896*.

10. Walczyk, *Acc Co Death Register, 1853-1896*.

11. *Ibid*.

12. *Acc Co Deeds, No. 030, 1839-1841*, p. 386.

13. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

14. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnal).

15. *Acc Co Deeds, No. 025, 1830-1832*.

16. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

17. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnal).

18. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

interred.<sup>1</sup> He is buried in the woods near Drummond Mill Pond. He married Demaria Annis 4 Jan 1843 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> They were shown only as Levin Crowson and Demeriah Annis. No other information was given.

Demaria was born circa 1829 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> Demaria<sup>4</sup> was the daughter of Levi Annis and Betsy Mariner. Her body was interred.<sup>5</sup> Demaria was listed with her husband in the census of 1850 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> She was shown as Dimmeria Crowson, age 31 in HH#282 headed by Levin Crowson, a 45 year old farmer.

Demaria was listed with her husband in the census of 1860 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> She was shown as Demaria Crowson, age 50 in HH#146 headed by Levin Crowson a 55 year old farmer.

Levin was named in his grandmother's will 16 Feb 1807 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> He was shown as a grandson Levin Crowson, son of Levin Crowson, in the will of Susannah Turnall.

Levin was named as an heir 31 Jan 1831 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> It was on this date that Levin Crowson was named as one of the heirs of James Powell dec'd. (Accomack Co, VA Deed Book 25, 1830-32, p. 68)

Levin was named as an heir 25 Feb 1840 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> It was on this date that a record of receipt was recorded wherein it was noted that received of William East Admr. of Levin Crowson dec'd, each the sum of \$305.63 ½ being in full of our Right as Heirs to the said Levin Crowson dec'd estate. Signed: Francis R. Ayres, Levin [X] Crowson, Wm. A. White, Thos [X] Crowson, John [X] Fluhart.

Levin was listed as a head of household in the census of 1850 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> He was shown as Levin Crowson the head of HH#282, a 45 year old farmer. Listed with him were the following Crowsons: Dimmeria, age 31; Jno., age 5; Levin, age 3; and Joseph, age 5/12.

Levin was listed as a head of household in the census of 1860 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> He was shown as Levin Crowson the head of HH#146, a 55 year old farmer with personal property valued at \$50. Listed with him were the following Crowsons: Demaria, age 50; John, a 15 year old farm laborer; Levin, age 13; Joseph, age 11; Amy, age 9; and Marg't, age 7.

- 19 vi. Thomas Crowson<sup>13</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1806. He married Nancy Melson 31 Jan 1831 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> George West was the security on the M.L.B. of Thomas Crowson and Nancy Melson, orphan of George.

Nancy was born circa 1810 in Accomack Co, VA. Nancy<sup>15</sup> was the daughter of George Melson and Tabitha Kelly.

Thomas was named as an heir 31 Jan 1831 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> It was on this date that Thomas Crowson was named as one of the heirs of James Powell dec'd. (Accomack Co, VA Deed Book 25, 1830-32, p. 68)

1. Interview, Mason Dennis Annis, 15469 Winterville Road, Bloxom, VA 23308, 757-665-5077, with M.K. Miles, Oct, Nov & Dec 2005 Mr. Annis was careful to explain that some of the children were "out of child" which was a term he used to mean out of wedlock. (hereafter cited as Mason Annis, *Interviews*).

2. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

3. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

4. Mason Annis, *Interviews*.

5. *Ibid*.

6. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

7. 1860 Acc Co, VA, Census.

8. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnall).

9. Acc Co Deeds, No. 025, 1830-1832.

10. Acc Co Deeds, No. 030, 1839-1841, p. 386.

11. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

12. 1860 Acc Co, VA, Census.

13. Acc Co Deeds, No. 030, 1839-1841, p. 386.

14. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

15. *Ibid*.

16. Acc Co Deeds, No. 025, 1830-1832.

Thomas was named as an heir 25 Feb 1840 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> It was on this date that a record of receipt was recorded wherein it was noted that received of William East Admr. of Levin Crowson dec'd, each the sum of \$305.63 ½ being in full of our Right as Heirs to the said Levin Crowson dec'd estate. Signed: Francis R. Ayres, Levin [X] Crowson, Wm. A. White, Thos [X] Crowson, John [X] Fluhart.

20. **Amey<sup>3</sup> Turnall** (Robert<sup>4</sup> Tunnell, Robert<sup>5</sup>)<sup>2</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1761.

She married twice. She married **Peter (535) Powell** circa 1785.<sup>3</sup> Peter was born circa 1752 in Accomack Co, VA. Peter<sup>4</sup> was the son of Nicholas (219) Powell and Elisha (-----). Peter died by 28 Oct 1793 in Accomack Co, VA, at 41 years of age.<sup>5</sup> He made a will 22 Sep 1793 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> To wife Amey all my negroes to bring up my children, & at her death or marriage to be divided between my children James Powell & unborn child. Wife & children residual legatees. Brother Nicholas Powell Extr. Witt: William Stran, Richard Dix, Ritter Melson & Isaac Dix.

She married **Levin (366A) Crowson** 2 Jan 1795 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> Edmund Only was the security on the M.L.B. of Levin Crowson and Amey Powell.

Levin was born circa 1765 in Accomack Co, VA. Levin<sup>8</sup> was the son of Charles Crowson and Comfort (127) West. Levin died by 30 Jul 1838 in Accomack Co, VA, at 73 years of age.<sup>9</sup> Levin was named as the executor of a will 16 Feb 1807 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> It was on this date that sons-in-law Levin Crowson & Major Rayfield were named as Extrs. in the will of Susannah Turnal.

Levin witnessed a will 15 Apr 1828 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> It was on this date that Levin Crowson along with Robinson West, Major Scott, Rachel Hogsher & John C. Wise were witnesses to the will of Thomas Showard.

Amey was named in her grandfather's will 13 Apr 1762 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> She was shown as a granddaughter Amy Turnal in the will of Robert Turnall.

Amey was named in her husband's will 22 Sep 1793 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> She was shown as a wife Amey in the will of Peter Powell.

Amey was named in her mother's will 16 Feb 1807 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> She was shown as Amey Crowson in the will of Susannah Turnal.

Amey Turnall and Peter (535) Powell had the following children:

- 21 i. James<sup>2</sup> Powell<sup>15</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1790. James died by 29 Nov 1830 in Accomack Co, VA, at 40 years of age.<sup>16</sup> It was on this date that Littleton A. Hinman was named to settle the estate of James Powell. Levi Dix & John Snead were securities. He married Sally (-----) circa 1815.<sup>17</sup>  
Sally was born circa 1795 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>18</sup> She married William W.

1. Acc Co Deeds, No. 030, 1839-1841, p. 386.

2. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnall).

3. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 631 (Wilkins Family).

4. *Ibid.*, p. 631 (Wilkins Family).

5. *Ibid.*, p. 631 (Wilkins Family); and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 400 (will of Peter Powell, wife Amey).

6. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 400 (will of Peter Powell, wife Amey).

7. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

8. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 537 (Anthony West Family).

9. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 147 (adm. of Levin Crowson).

10. *Ibid.*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnall).

11. *Ibid.*, p. 485 (will of Thomas Showard).

12. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 215 (will of Robert Turnall, unnamed wife).

13. *Ibid.*

14. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnall).

15. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 400 (will of Peter Powell, wife Amey).

16. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 432 (adm. of James Powell).

17. Jean M. Mihalyka, comp., *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854 (Recorded in Bonds, Licenses, Minister Returns, and other sources)* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1990), p. 19 (marriage of Wm. W. Churn to Sally Powell, showed her as the widow of James) (hereafter cited as Mihalyka, *N'hamp Co Marriages 1660-1854*).

18. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

Churn 11 Jan 1831 (bond) in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> Sally was listed with her husband in the census of 1850 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> She was shown as Sally Churn, age 55 in HH#353 headed by Wm. Churn, a 47 year old farmer with real estate valued at \$350.

James was named in his father's will 22 Sep 1793 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> He was shown as a son James Powell in the will of Peter Powell, wife Amey.

James was named in his uncle's will 21 Jan 1795 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> He was shown as Gim Powell, the son of Peter Powell, in the will of Nickless Powell.

James sold land 7 Nov 1828 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> James Powell late of Acc Co, VA did by his deed of mortgage of 7 Nov 1828 convey unto Thomas Hickman Jnr. A tract of land containing by estimation 100 acres more or less and bounded Northeasterly by the lands of the heirs of David Melson dec'd, Northwesterly by the lands of Smith Melson, Southwesterly by the lands of Thomas W. Blackston and Southeasterly by the lands of Charles Lewis and William A. White. Whereas the money secured by said deed of mortgage has not as yet been paid, but remain due from the estate of James Powell. Now therefore we, Samuel A. Justice and Elizabeth his wife, formerly Elizabeth Powell - Nancy Crowson - William A. White and Margaret his wife formerly Margaret Crowson - Francis Ayres and Susan his wife formerly Susan Crowson - Levin Crowson and Thomas Crowson (which said Elizabeth Justice, Nancy Crowson, Margaret White, Susan Ayres, Levin Crowson and Thomas Crowson, are the only heirs at law of said James Powell dec'd, for and in consideration of the sum of \$1,199.51 paid in hand to them by Thomas Hickman Jr., the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, have released, remised, quit claimed transferred and conveyed to the said Thomas Hickman Jnr. all the equity of redemption in said land and all their rights, titles, claims & demands in the premises aforesaid & we will warrant and defend a good & perfect title to the land. Signed & Sealed on 31 Jan 1831 by: Samuel A. Justice, Elizabeth Justice, Nancy [X] Crowson, William A. White, Margaret White, Francis R. Ayres, Susan [X] Ayres, Levin [X] Crowson, Thomas [X] Crowson. (Accomack Co, VA Deed Book 25, 1830-32, p. 68)

- 22 ii. Elizabeth Powell<sup>6</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA 1794. Elizabeth died by 20 May 1834 at 39 years of age.<sup>7</sup> It was on this date that her husband Samuel A. Justice married Rose Ann Bloxom. She married Samuel A. Justice 21 Mar 1814 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> Levin Crowson was the security on the M.L.B. of Samuel A. Justice and Elizabeth Powell.

Samuel was born circa 1782 in Accomack Co, VA. Samuel<sup>9</sup> was the son of Richard Justice and Rachel Wimbrough. He married Rose Ann Bloxom 20 May 1834 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> He married Mary 'Molly' Mears 10 Aug 1842 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> Samuel died Feb 1847 at 64 years of age.<sup>12</sup> Samuel was named in his mother's will 25 Jun 1818 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> He was shown as a

1. Mihalyka, *N'hamp Co Marriages 1660-1854*.

2. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

3. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*.

4. *Ibid.*, p. 421 (will of Nickless Powell).

5. *Acc Co Deeds, No. 025, 1830-1832*.

6. *Ibid.*, p. 68.

7. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

8. Mark C. Lewis, *Accomack Co, VA, Marriage License Bonds, 1806-1835*, Eastern Shore Public Library, Accomack, VA, 1970, (hereafter cited as Lewis, *Acc MLB 1806-1835*).

9. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*; and Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 382 (will of Rachel Miles, widow of Roger Miles).

10. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

11. *Ibid.*

12. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 299 (will of Samuel A. Justice).

13. *Ibid.*, p. 382 (will of Rachel Miles, widow of Roger Miles).

son Samuel A. Justice in the will of Rachel Miles, widow of Roger Miles.

He made a will 3 Apr 1846 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> To son Thomas Henry Justice ... To daughter Sarah A. Justice Negro girl Clarissa. To my children Thomas, Mary, Amy, Margaret, Ann & Susannah Negro man Levin & woman Pat & if either of the Negroes become disabled than they be maintained by my heirs & that they never be sold beyond the limits of Accomack County. The plantation whereon I live to my children Mary, Amy, Margaret, Ann, Susannah, Thomas Henry & Sarah Ann. Land adjoining the lands of Edmund Baker & others to be sold if need be to pay debts & if not to my children as above named. Friend Littleton A. Hinman Extr. Witt: Sylvester J. Marshall & Peter W. Scringer.

Samuel's will was probated 25 Oct 1847 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> Partly proved by Sylvester J. Marshall on 22 Feb 1847. Littleton A. Hinman became the Curator with John D. Parks & Edmund R. Allen his securities. On 26 Jul 1847 it was ordered that a Commission issue to the Mayor of the City of Baltimore to authorize the taking & certifying the attestation of Peter W. Scringer, a witness to the will. [Note: The request was sent by the Clerk on 1 Sep 1847 & Peter W. Scringer appeared before the Mayor of the City of Baltimore on 28 Sep 1847 & proved the will.]

Elizabeth was named in her father's will 22 Sep 1793 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> She was shown as an unborn child in the will of Peter Powell, wife Amey.

Elizabeth was named as an heir 31 Jan 1831 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> She was shown as Elizabeth Justice, wife of Samuel A. Justice, formerly Elizabeth Powell, one of the heirs of James Powell dec'd. (Accomack Co, VA Deed Book 25, 1830-32, p. 68)

---

1. *Ibid.*, p. 299 (will of Samuel A. Justice).

2. *Ibid.*, p. 299 (will of Samuel A. Justice).

3. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 400 (will of Peter Powell, wife Amey).

4. *Acc Co Deeds, No. 025, 1830-1832*.

## Fourth Generation

23. **Solomon<sup>4</sup> White carpenter** (Simcock<sup>5</sup>, William<sup>6</sup>, William<sup>7</sup>)<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1715. Solomon died by 31 Aug 1785 in Accomack Co, VA, at 70 years of age.<sup>2</sup> It was on this date that his will was probated.

He married twice. He married **Elizabeth Dix** circa 1740 in Accomack Co, VA. Elizabeth was born circa 1712 in Accomack Co, VA. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> was the daughter of John Dix and Patience (-----). Elizabeth was named in her father's will 11 Mar 1718/9 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> She was shown as a daughter Elizabeth Dix in the will of John Dix, wife Patience. She was to live with her brother Isaac until age 18.

He married (**djo Charles**) **Snead** circa 1760 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> (djo Charles) was born circa 1740 in Accomack Co, VA. (djo Charles)<sup>6</sup> was the daughter of Charles Snead and Arabella (-----). (djo Charles) died by 1 Dec 1784 in Accomack Co, VA, at 44 years of age.<sup>7</sup>

Solomon was named as the executor of a will 30 Dec 1740 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> It was on this date that Isaac Dix named his wife, brother John Dix & Solomon White as Extrs to his estate. Solomon White was to also have the tuition of his son John until he arrived at the age of 21 years. (NOTE: For Solomon to have been given both of these responsibilities, he may have married on of Isaac's sisters or older daughters.)

At a court held in Acc County on 7 Jan 1740/41 Mary Dix, widow, and Solomon White, extrs. of Isaac Dix, swore to the will which was proved, security was John Dix & Peter Copes. Ordered that Edward Bayly, John Simpson, Southey Rew & George Bundick appraise and divide the estate.<sup>9</sup>

On 24 Nov 1741 Jacob Sanders, orphan of John Saunders (sic), who would be 14 years old next March, was bound to Solomon White to become a house carpenter.<sup>10</sup>

Solomon bought land 1748 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> It was in this year that Solomon White bought 75 acres of Whitelaw's tract A105, which is South and East of Parksley, from Southy Simpson. In 1752 he bought the balance of 125 acres from Simpson. While no survey for any part of the Simpson 200 acres was found, the land was the south-east corner of the tract.

On 10 Jul 1756 Charles West named Elizabeth White, daughter of Solomon White, in his will.<sup>12</sup>

On 26 Feb 1765 in Accomack Co, VA, Solomon White was the security on the administration of the estates of both Wrixom White and his dec'd wife Grace White. Administration was granted on both estates to Robert Russell.<sup>13</sup>

He made a will 25 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> To son Solomon White 70 acres adjcent John Dix, Sr. & Richard Grinalds. To son William White 10 acres adjcent the above. To son Levin White the remaining part of my land. To son Galen White. To son George White. Daughters Susanna, Lucretia & Annabella White residual legatees. Daughter Susanna to have the care of my son George's money until he comes of age. Son Solomon & daughter Susanna Exrs. Witt: Thomas Evans, William Grinalds.

1. Unproven; and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 207 (adm of Wrixom and Grace White).

2. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

3. Ibid., p. 59 (will of John Dix, wife Patience).

4. Ibid., p. 59 (will of John Dix, wife Patience).

5. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella); and Ralph T. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore (A History of Northampton and Accomack Counties)*, 2 vols. (Gloucester, Mass.: Peter Smith, 1968), p. 993 (tract A90) (hereafter cited as Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*).

6. Stratton Nottingham, comp., *Accomack Land Causes, 1728-1825* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1990), p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella) (hereafter cited as Nottingham, *Acc Land Causes, 1728-1825*).

7. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

8. Ibid., p. 123 (will of Isaac Dix, wife Mary).

9. JoAnn Riley McKey., *Accomack County, Virginia Court Order Abstracts, 1737-1744, Vol. 17* (Heritage Books, Westminster, MD 2007), p. 198 (hereafter cited as McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1737-1744, Vol 17*).

10. Ibid., p. 245.

11. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1093 (A105, Thomas Simpson Jr. Part).

12. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 188 (will of Charles West).

13. Ibid., p. 207 (adm of Wrixom and Grace White).

14. Ibid., p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

Although no firm proof has been found for the parents of Solomon White, he is assumed to have been a son of Simcock White. This is based on the fact that on 26 Feb 1765 Solomon White was the security on the administration of the estates of both Wrixom White and his dec'd wife Grace White. Administration was granted on both estates to Robert Russell. The assumption is that Solomon was a brother of Wrixom.

Solomon White carpenter and Elizabeth Dix had the following child:

- 24 i. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> White<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1742. Elizabeth was named as an heir 10 Jul 1756 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> She was shown as Elizabeth White, daughter of Solomon White, in the will of Charles West.

Solomon White carpenter had the following children:

- 25 ii. Susanna (of Sol) White<sup>3</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1758. Susanna died by 6 Dec 1790 at 32 years of age.<sup>4</sup> Benjamin West did not name a wife in his will of this date. She married Benjamin West circa 1785 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> Susanna White of Solomon may have married Benjamin West, since he named her sisters Arabella and Lucretia White in his will, and her brother Levin White, was an Extr to Benjamin's will and became the guardian to Benjamin's son John.

Benjamin was born circa 1765 in Accomack Co, VA. Benjamin<sup>6</sup> was the son of John (of Benj) West. Benjamin died by 28 Dec 1790 in Accomack Co, VA, at 25 years of age.<sup>7</sup> Benjamin was named in his father's will 16 Nov 1770 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> He was shown as a son Benjamin West in the will of John West, son Randal. Zorobable Rodgers was appointed guardian to Benjamin West, infant heir at law.

He made a will 6 Dec 1790 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> To Arabella White & Lucretia White. Bal. of estate to my son John West, & should he die under the age of 21 & without issue to my brother Randall West. Richard Bundick & Levin White Exrs. Witt: Benjamin Parks, Elijah Colony.

Susanna was named in her father's will 25 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> She was shown as a daughter Susanna in the will of Solomon White, son Solomon. She was an Extr. and was to have the care of my son George's money until he comes of age.

- 26 iii. Solomon White was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1760.<sup>11</sup> The 1830 census shows him as age 50-60, which places his birth between 1770 - 1780. Solomon died by 31 Oct 1831 in Accomack Co, VA, at 71 years of age.<sup>12</sup> The sheriff was named as the administrator. He married Bridget Hickman 20 Aug 1789 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> They were shown as Solomon White and Bridget Hickman. The record is badly damaged.

Bridget was born circa 1770 in Accomack Co, VA.

Solomon was named in his father's will 25 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> He was shown as a son Solomon White and given 70 acres adjacent to John Dix Sr. &

1. Ibid., p. 188 (will of Charles West).

2. Ibid., p. 188 (will of Charles West).

3. Ibid., p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

4. Ibid., p. 388 (will of Benjamin West, brother Randall).

5. Ibid., p. 388 (will of Benjamin West, brother Randall).

6. Ibid., p. 259 (will of John West, son Randal).

7. Ibid., p. 388 (will of Benjamin West, brother Randall).

8. Ibid., p. 259 (will of John West, son Randal).

9. Ibid., p. 388 (will of Benjamin West, brother Randall).

10. Ibid., p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

11. Powell, *Acc Co 1830 Census*.

12. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 606.

13. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

14. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

Richard Grinalds in the will of Solomon White.

Solomon was named as the executor of a will 8 Dec 1789 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> It was on this date that Solomon White was named an Exr to his brother Galen's estate.

Solomon was the security on a M.L.B. dated 18 Dec 1823 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> It was the marriage of his daughter Rosey White and William Grey.

Solomon was the security on a M.L.B. dated 14 Dec 1829 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> It was the marriage of his daughter Sophia White and William Copes.

Solomon was listed as a head of household in the census of 1830 in Accomack Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> He was shown as Solomon White, a head of household, aged 50-60 (bc 1770-1780). Listed with him were 2 males, age 20-30; 1 female, age 20-30; 1 female, age 30-40; 1 slave and 1 free colored person.

- 27 iv. William (of Sol) White<sup>5</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1762. He married Susanna Guy 24 Nov 1785 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> Major Chambers was the security on the M.L.B. of William White and Susanna Guy.

Susanna was born circa 1765 in Accomack Co, VA.

William was named in his father's will 25 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> He was shown as a son William White in the will of Solomon White. He was given 10 acres of land next to his brother Solomon's 70 acres.

Solomon White carpenter and (d) Charles Snead had the following children:

- + 10 v. Levin (of Sol) White was born circa 1765 and died by 28 Jan 1799.  
28 vi. Galen White<sup>8</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1766. Galen died by 29 Jun 1790 in Accomack Co, VA, at 23 years of age.<sup>9</sup> It was on this date that his will was probated. He married Ann (----) circa 1785.<sup>10</sup>

Ann was born circa 1765 in Accomack Co, VA. Ann was named in her husband's will 8 Dec 1789 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> She was shown as wife Ann in the will of Galen White.

Galen was named in his father's will 25 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> He was shown as a son Galen White in the will of Solomon White, son Solomon.

He made a will 8 Dec 1789 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> To sister Lucretia White. To brother George White. To sister Annabella White. Wife Ann residual legatee. Wife & brother Solomon White Exrs. Witt: John Dix, Jr., Levin White.

Solomon White carpenter had the following children:

- 29 vii. Lucretia (of Sol) White<sup>14</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1768. Lucretia was named in her father's will 25 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> She was shown as a daughter Lucretia in the will of Solomon White, son Solomon.

Lucretia was named in her brother's will 8 Dec 1789 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup>

1. Ibid., p. 386 (will of Galen White).

2. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

3. Ibid.

4. Powell, *Acc Co 1830 Census*.

5. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

6. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

7. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

8. Ibid., p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

9. Ibid., p. 386 (will of Galen White).

10. Ibid., p. 386 (will of Galen White).

11. Ibid., p. 386 (will of Galen White).

12. Ibid., p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

13. Ibid., p. 386 (will of Galen White).

14. Ibid., p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

15. Ibid., p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

16. Ibid., p. 386 (will of Galen White).

She was shown as a sister Lucretia White in the will of Galen White.

Lucretia was named as an heir 6 Dec 1790 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> She was shown as Lucretia White in the will of Benjamin West, son John. Also named was Arabella White. Levin White and Richard Bundick were Extrs.

Solomon White carpenter and (d|o Charles) Snead had the following children:

- 30 viii. Annabella White<sup>2</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1770. Annabella was named in her father's will 25 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> She was shown as a daughter Annabella in the will of Solomon White, son Solomon.

Annabella was named in her brother's will 8 Dec 1789 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> She was shown as a sister Annabella White in the will of Galen White.

Annabella was named as an heir 6 Dec 1790 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> She was shown as Arabella White in the will of Benjamin West, son John. Also named was Lucretia White. Levin White and Richard Bundick were Extrs.

- 31 ix. George (of Sol) White<sup>6</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1772. George was named in his father's will 25 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> He was shown as a son George White in the will of Solomon White, son Solomon. Daughter Susanna was to have the care of my son George's money until he comes to age.

George was named in his brother's will 8 Dec 1789 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> He was shown as a brother George White in the will of Galen White.

32. **(d|o Charles)<sup>4</sup> Snead** (Charles<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>6</sup>, Capt. Robert<sup>7</sup>)<sup>9</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1740. (d|o Charles) died by 1 Dec 1784 in Accomack Co, VA, at 44 years of age.<sup>10</sup> It was on this date that when Charles Snead, wife Arabella, wrote his will and left part of tract A90 (on the present Greenbush to Accomac Road) to his son Bowdoin Snead. He also named grandsons George & Levie White. (NOTE: There were 2 different sets of brothers George & Levin White living in Accomack Co at this time. Since these brothers had a sister Arabella/Annabelle this the obvious choice between the 2 sets of brothers.)

She married **Solomon White carpenter** circa 1760 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> Solomon was born circa 1715 in Accomack Co, VA. Solomon<sup>12</sup> was the son of Simcock White and Mary (----). He married **Elizabeth Dix** circa 1740 in Accomack Co, VA. Solomon died by 31 Aug 1785 in Accomack Co, VA, at 70 years of age.<sup>13</sup> Solomon was named as the executor of a will 30 Dec 1740 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> It was on this date that Isaac Dix named his wife, brother John Dix & Solomon White as Extrs to his estate. Solomon White was to also have the tuition of his son John until he arrived at the age of 21 years. (NOTE: For Solomon to have been given both of these responsibilities, he may have married on of Isaac's sisters or older daughters.)

At a court held in Acc County on 7 Jan 1740/41 Mary Dix, widow, and Solomon White, extrs. of Isaac Dix, swore to the will which was proved, security was John Dix & Peter Copes. Ordered that Edward Bayly, John Simpson, Southey Rew & George Bundick appraise and divide the estate.<sup>15</sup>

On 24 Nov 1741 Jacob Sanders, orphan of John Saunders (sic), who would be 14 years old next

1. Ibid., p. 388 (will of Benjamin West, son John).

2. Ibid., p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

3. Ibid., p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

4. Ibid., p. 386 (will of Galen White).

5. Ibid., p. 388 (will of Benjamin West, son John).

6. Ibid., p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

7. Ibid., p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

8. Ibid., p. 386 (will of Galen White).

9. Nottingham, *Acc Land Causes, 1728-1825*, p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

10. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

11. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella); and Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 993 (tract A90).

12. Unproven; and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 207 (adm of Wrixom and Grace White).

13. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

14. Ibid., p. 123 (will of Isaac Dix, wife Mary).

15. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1737-1744, Vol 17*, p. 198.

March, was bound to Solomon White to become a house carpenter.<sup>1</sup>

Solomon bought land 1748 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> It was in this year that Solomon White bought 75 acres of Whitelaw's tract A105, which is South and East of Parksley, from Southy Simpson. In 1752 he bought the balance of 125 acres from Simpson. While no survey for any part of the Simpson 200 acres was found, the land was the south-east corner of the tract.

On 10 Jul 1756 Charles West named Elizabeth White, daughter of Solomon White, in his will.<sup>3</sup>

On 26 Feb 1765 in Accomack Co, VA, Solomon White was the security on the administration of the estates of both Wrixom White and his dec'd wife Grace White. Administration was granted on both estates to Robert Russell.<sup>4</sup>

He made a will 25 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> To son Solomon White 70 acres adjacent John Dix, Sr. & Richard Grinalds. To son William White 10 acres adjacent the above. To son Levin White the remaining part of my land. To son Galen White. To son George White. Daughters Susanna, Lucretia & Annabella White residual legatees. Daughter Susanna to have the care of my son George's money until he comes of age. Son Solomon & daughter Susanna Exrs. Witt: Thomas Evans, William Grinalds. (See Solomon White carpenter for the children resulting from this marriage.)

33. **Jacob<sup>4</sup> Ayres** (Francis<sup>5</sup>, Francis<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>7</sup>)<sup>6</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1725. Jacob died by 1 May 1782 in Accomack Co, VA, at 56 years of age.<sup>7</sup> It was on this date that his will was probated and his son George Ayres was named heir at law to the testator.

He made a will 25 May 1778 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup>

Jacob Ayres had the following children:

- + 12 i. Sarah 'Sally'<sup>3</sup> Ayres was born 1757-1774 and died by 26 Aug 1822.
- 34 ii. George Ayres<sup>9</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1764. George was named in his father's will 25 May 1778 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> He was shown as an underage son George Ayres in the will of Jacob Ayres and was named heir at law at probate, meaning his was the oldest son.
- 35 iii. Richard Ayres<sup>11</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1766. Richard died by 30 Dec 1794 in Accomack Co, VA, at 28 years of age.<sup>12</sup> It was on this date that his estate was administered to Francis Ayres. Thomas Bayly and Levin White were securities.  
Richard was named in his father's will 25 May 1778 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> He was shown as an underage son Richard in the will of Jacob Ayres.
- 36 iv. Francis J. Ayres<sup>14</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1768. He married Susan (---) circa 1795. Susan was born circa 1775 in Accomack Co, VA.  
Francis was named in his father's will 25 May 1778 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> He was shown as an underage son Francis Ayres in the will of Jacob Ayres.  
Francis was named as administrator of an estate 30 Dec 1794 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> It was on this date that administration on the estate of Richard Ayres

1. Ibid., p. 245.

2. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1093 (A105, Thomas Simpson Jr. Part).

3. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 188 (will of Charles West).

4. Ibid., p. 207 (adm of Wrixom and Grace White).

5. Ibid., p. 358 (will of Solomon White, son Solomon).

6. Mary Anne Youngblood

7. Ibid., p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

8. Ibid., p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

9. Ibid., p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

10. Ibid., p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

11. Ibid., p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

12. Ibid., p. 411 (adm. of Richard Ayres).

13. Ibid., p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

14. Ibid., p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

15. Ibid., p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

16. Ibid., p. 411 (adm. of Richard Ayres).

was granted to Francis Ayres.

On 28 Jan 1799 Francis Ayres and Edmund Ayres were securities on the administration of the estate of Levin White to Sally White.<sup>1</sup>

- 37 v. Levin Ayres<sup>2</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1772. Levin died Dec 1834 at 62 years of age.<sup>3</sup> He married Sinah Baker 3 Dec 1805 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> Ezekiel Baker was the security on the M.L.B. Levin Aires and Sinah Baker.

Sinah was born circa 1785 in Accomack Co, VA. Sinah<sup>5</sup> was the daughter of Isaiah Baker and Leah Mears. Sinah was named in her father's will 16 Feb 1799 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> She was shown as a daughter Sinah Baker (single) in the will of Isaiah Baker.

Sinah was named in her husband's will 24 May 1834 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> She was shown as wife Sinah Ayres in the will of Levin Ayres.

Levin was named in his father's will 25 May 1778 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> He was shown as an underage son Levin in the will of Jacob Ayres.

He made a will 24 May 1834 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> Wife Sinah Ayres the property she brought with her when we were married ... & what the law allows her as my widow. To son Elisha Ayres the plantation on which I now live & ... To my 2 grandchildren Charlotte Christopher & Levin R. Christopher (both under age) the plantation I purchased of John Groten & \$30 to be laid out in building a house on their land. Balance to my son Elisha Ayres & grandchildren Charlotte Christopher & Levin R. Christopher. Son Elisha Ayres Extr. Witt: Erastus Poulson, John P. Crippen & John Davis.

Levin's will was probated 29 Dec 1834 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> John Davis & Richard J. Ayres were securities.

- 38 vi. Tabby Ayres<sup>11</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1774. Tabby was named in her father's will 25 May 1778 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> She was shown as an underage daughter Tabby Ayres in the will of Jacob Ayres.

- 39 vii. Edmund Ayres<sup>13</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1776. Edmund died Jan 1834 at 57 years of age.<sup>14</sup> His body was interred in Ayres Monument, Greenbush, Acc Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> He married Kasiah 'Cassa' Johnson 8 Mar 1800 (bond) in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> William Johnson was the security on the M.L.B. of Edmund Ayres and Cassa Johnson. They were married by J. Elliott.

Kasiah was born circa 1775 in Northampton Co, VA. Kasiah<sup>17</sup> was the daughter of Obedience Johnson and Rachel Bunting. Kasiah died 1834 at 59 years of age.<sup>18</sup> Kasiah was named in her father's will 3 Oct 1794 in Northampton

1. Ibid., p. 455 (adm. of Levin White to Sally White).

2. Ibid., p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

3. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 16 (will of Levin Ayres).

4. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

5. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*.

6. Ibid., p. 25 (will of Isaiah Baker).

7. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 16 (will of Levin Ayres).

8. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

9. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 16 (will of Levin Ayres).

10. Ibid., p. 16 (will of Levin Ayres).

11. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

12. Ibid., p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

13. Judy Marshall Stell to M.K. Miles. Emails dated Nov 2006 & Feb 2007 at 7901 Varann Road, Richmond, VA 23131, e-mail: stellva@aol.com. in possession of M.K. Miles, 13568 Adrian Ct., Woodbridge, VA 22191 (2006). (hereafter cited as Stell to Miles, *Emails, 2006-2007*); and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

14. Mihalyka & Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Acc Co, VA*; and Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 986 (tract A87A with an inscribed shaft of family information).

15. Mihalyka & Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Acc Co, VA*.

16. Mihalyka, *N'hamp Co Marriages 1660-1854*.

17. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 986 (tract A87A with an inscribed shaft of family information); and James Handley Marshall, comp., *Abstracts of the Wills and Administrations of Northampton County, Virginia, 1632-1802* (Camden, ME: Picton Press, 1994), p. 526 (will of Obedience Johnson, wife Rachel) (hereafter cited as Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*).

18. Stell to Miles, *Emails, 2006-2007*.

Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> She was shown as a daughter Kessey in the will of Obediance Johnson. Edmund was named in his father's will 25 May 1778 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> On 28 Jan 1799 Francis Ayres and Edmund Ayres were securities on the administration of the estate of Levin White to Sally White.<sup>3</sup>

40. **Charles<sup>4</sup> Crowson** was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1735. He married **Comfort (127) West** circa 1760 in Accomack Co, VA. Comfort was born circa 1740 in Accomack Co, VA. Comfort<sup>4</sup> was the daughter of John (27) West and Agnes Burton. Charles witnessed a will 25 Mar 1795 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> It was on this date that Charles Crowson and John Groten witnessed the will of George West.

Charles Crowson and Comfort (127) West had the following children:

- + 14 i. Levin (366A)<sup>3</sup> Crowson was born circa 1765 and died by 30 Jul 1838.
- 41 ii. Major (366B) Crowson<sup>6</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1767. He married Nancy Bull 2 Aug 1800 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> Levin Crowson was the security on the M.L.B. of Major Crowson and Nancy Bull. Nancy was born circa 1775.

42. **Comfort (127)<sup>4</sup> West** (John (27)<sup>5</sup>, Alexander (7)<sup>6</sup>, Lt. Col. John (2)<sup>7</sup>, Anthony (1)<sup>8</sup>)<sup>8</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1740.

She married **Charles Crowson** circa 1760 in Accomack Co, VA. Charles was born circa 1735 in Accomack Co, VA. Charles witnessed a will 25 Mar 1795 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> It was on this date that Charles Crowson and John Groten witnessed the will of George West. (See Charles Crowson for the children resulting from this marriage.)

43. **Robert<sup>4</sup> Tunnell** (Robert<sup>5</sup>)<sup>10</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1736. Robert died Aug 1783 at 47 years of age.<sup>11</sup>

He married **Susannah (-----)** circa 1760.<sup>12</sup> Susannah was born circa 1740 in Accomack Co, VA. Susannah died by 26 Dec 1808 at 68 years of age.<sup>13</sup> She made a will 16 Feb 1807 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> She was shown as Susannah Turnal. To grandson Levin Crowson, son of Levin Crowson, my Negro boy George. To granddaughter Peggy Crowson, daughter of Levin Crowson, my Negro girl Patty. To grandson Major Rayfield, son of Major Rayfield, my Negro girl Sarah. To my granddaughter Mary Rayfield, daughter of Major Rayfield, my Negro girl Ginney. My Negro woman Tabitha to her husband Simon Dix. To granddaughter Susannah Crowson, daughter of Levin Crowson ... Remainder to Amey Crowson & Nancy Rayfield. Son-in-law Levin Crowson & Major Rayfield Extrs. Witt: Thomas Bayly & Thomas Tunnell.

Robert was living 13 Apr 1762 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> He made a will 8 Apr 1782 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> To son Thomas land were I live. Balance of estate to wife and 4 daughters. Daughter Nancy to have

1. Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*, p. 526 (will of Obediance Johnson, wife Rachel).

2. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 333 (will of Jacob Ayres).

3. *Ibid.*, p. 455 (adm. of Levin White to Sally White).

4. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 519 (Anthony West Family).

5. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 425 (will of George West).

6. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 537 (Anthony West Family).

7. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

8. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 519 (Anthony West Family).

9. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 425 (will of George West).

10. *Father's Will*, (hereafter cited as *Father's Will*).

11. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 339 (will of Robert Turnal).

12. Walczyk, *Acc Co Death Register, 1853-1896*, p. 129 (death of Nancy Rayfield shows her as the daughter of Robt. & Susan Turnal).

13. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnal).

14. *Ibid.*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnal).

15. *Father's Will*.

16. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 339 (will of Robert Turnal).

2 years of schooling. Wife (no name), son Thomas & friend Richard Bundick Extrs. Witt: Solomon White and Ezekiel Young.

Robert deeded land as a gift 1783 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> According to Whitelaw, in 1763 Robert Turnall (wife not living) left to his son Robert, and twenty years later he (wife Susanna) left to his son Thomas; seven years later, a survey credited Thomas with 142 acres and the location covered a major part of the present Leemont, which was at one time called Woodstock. In 1822 Thomas Turnel and his wife Scarborough had sold a few small-acreage parcels, and in this year they sold a balance of 120 acres to William Stran.

Robert's will was probated 26 Aug 1783 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> Susanna Turnal and Thomas Turnal qualified to settle the estate.

Robert Tunnell and Susannah (-----) had the following children:

- + 20 i. Amey<sup>3</sup> Turnall was born circa 1761.
- 44 ii. Nancy Tunnell<sup>3</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1776.<sup>4</sup> Nancy died 20 May 1853 in Hunting Creek, Acc Co, VA, at 76 years of age.<sup>5</sup> She was shown as Nancy Rayfield, who died of rheumatism at the age 78 years. She was the daughter of Robt. & Susan Turnall, born in Acc Co and the wife of Major Rayfield Jr., who gave the information. She married Major Rayfield Sr. circa 1795.<sup>6</sup>
  - Major was born circa 1777 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> Major<sup>8</sup> was the son of Major Rayfield (Hunting Creek) and Mary Anne Courtney. Major died Oct 1858 at 81 years of age.<sup>9</sup> Major was named in his father's will 10 Oct 1797 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> He was shown as a son Major Rayfield in the will of Major Rayfield.
  - Major was named in a land cause 1 Nov 1802 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> It was on this date that a land cause was recorded wherein it was brought out that Mary, wife of Major Rayfield, had died in Aug 1796 leaving children by 2 husbands, including William, Elizabeth, Major & Mary by her last husband, Major Rayfield.
  - Major was named as the executor of a will 16 Feb 1807 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> It was on this date that sons-in-law Levin Crowson & Major Rayfield were named as Extrs. in the will of Susannah Turnal.
  - Major was named in his brother's will 5 Feb 1826 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> He was shown as a brother Major Rayfield in the will of William Rayfield, wife Susannah.
  - Major was listed as a head of household in the census of 1850 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> He was shown as Major Rayfield the head of HH#349, age 73 with real estate valued at \$3,000. Listed with him were Nancy Rayfield, age 74; Sarah A. Rayfield, age 30; and Edmund Boothe, age 24 and idiotic.
  - Major reported a death 20 May 1853 in Hunting Creek, Acc Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> It was on this date that Major Rayfield Jr. reported the death of his wife Nancy Rayfield, who died of rheumatism at that age of 78 years.

1. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1096 (Thomas Ternall part of tract A107).

2. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 339 (will of Robert Turnal).

3. Walczyk, *Acc Co Death Register, 1853-1896*.

4. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

5. Walczyk, *Acc Co Death Register, 1853-1896*.

6. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*; and Walczyk, *Acc Co Death Register, 1853-1896*.

7. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

8. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 408 (will of Major Rayfield); and Nottingham, *Acc Land Causes, 1728-1825*, p. 49 (partition suit between Thomas Bayly & Mary, Richard & John Turner).

9. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 435 (will of Major Rayfield Sr.).

10. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 408 (will of Major Rayfield).

11. Nottingham, *Acc Land Causes, 1728-1825*, p. 49 (partition suit between Thomas Bayly & Mary, Richard & John Turner).

12. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnal).

13. *Ibid.*, p. 437 (will of William Rayfield, wife Susannah).

14. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

15. Walczyk, *Acc Co Death Register, 1853-1896*.

He made a will 23 May 1857 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> To son Thomas J. Rayfield the land where I now reside commencing on Hunting Creek at the line between my land & the land of Thomas Russell of M. & ... & on the line between my land & that belonging to the heirs of James Lewis dec'd & thence to Hunting Creek & he to pay my estate \$800 & to him my slaves for the terms mentioned: Simon Sr., 7 years after my death; Violet, 4 years; Abraham, Isaac, Jacob & Simon Jr. until they shall arrive at age 30, at which time they are to be free, provided they wish to be free & also all the increase of Violet born during her term of service until they reach age 30 & so with the increase of such increase born as aforesaid. My true intent & meaning is that all the increase of the several descendants of the slave Violet through successive generations born before the actual freedom of their respective ancestors shall have accrued according to the provisions hereinbefore contained, shall be the property of my said son Thomas J., until they severally attain age 30 & that then they shall be free, if they desire such freedom. To my grandchildren George W. Powell, John T. Powell, Henry Powell, William Powell, Nancy Parks, the wife of Parker W. Parks, Mary Adams, the wife of James Adams & Elizabeth Lilliston, the wife of Henry P. Lilliston, children of my dec'd daughter Mary Powell, formerly the wife of Seth Powell dec'd, my female slave Louisa for the term of 10 years after my death & my slave Sarah Jr. for the term of 15 years & then they to be free, provided they wish to be free, along with their increase subject to the same terms as for my slave Violet. To son Major Rayfield my Negro man Southey for the term of 10 years & my girl Leah for the term of 15 years along with her increase subject to the same terms as for my slave Violet. To daughter Susan Dix, the wife of William H. Dix, my Negro woman Sarah Sr. for 8 years, her child Henry until he is age 30 & my Negro man Stephen for 2 years after my death & the increase of Sarah Sr. subject to the same terms as for my slave Violet. To son Peter D. Rayfield \$500 & my large canoe. My Negro man George to be free after my death & my son Thomas J. Rayfield to see that he has sufficient support in his old age & to treat him with kindness. To Sarah Ann Taylor \$100 & ... & my son Thomas J. Rayfield to see that she does not suffer from want & that he keep her out of the Poor House during her life time. To each of the children of my son William P. Rayfield, named Laura & Henry, \$100. The residue as follows:  $\frac{1}{4}$  to the children of my dec'd daughter Mary Powell, hereinbefore named,  $\frac{1}{4}$  to my son Major Rayfield;  $\frac{1}{4}$  to my son Peter D. Rayfield &  $\frac{1}{4}$  to my daughter Susan Dix, the wife of William H. Dix. The residue of my personal property, including the sum to be paid by my son Thomas J. Rayfield, as follows:  $\frac{1}{6}$  to the children of my daughter Mary Powell, hereinbefore named;  $\frac{1}{6}$  to my son Major;  $\frac{1}{6}$  to my daughter Susan Dix;  $\frac{1}{6}$  to my son Peter D. Rayfield;  $\frac{1}{6}$  to my son Thomas J. Rayfield &  $\frac{1}{6}$  to the children of my son William P. Rayfield, above named. The slaves named not be sold for their respective terms of service beyond the limits of this county. Son Thomas J. Rayfield & friend John R. Drummond Extrs. Witt: Shalmaneser Davis, Thomas D. Lewis & Levin D. Lewis. Codicil: 19 Jul 1858 - In lieu of \$100 each to Laura & Henry, the children of son William P. Rayfield, I give \$200 to my son Thomas J. Rayfield. Witt: Louis D. Drummond & Leonidas Lewis.

Major's will was probated 4 Nov 1858 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> John E. Wise, Lorenzo J. Bell, Levin Gray & John D. Parks sureties.

Nancy was named in her mother's will 16 Feb 1807 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> She was shown as Nancy Rayfield in the will of Susannah Turnal.

Nancy was listed with her husband in the census of 1850 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> She was shown as Nancy Rayfield, age 74 in HH#349 headed by

1. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 435 (will of Major Rayfield Sr.).

2. *Ibid.*, p. 435 (will of Major Rayfield Sr.).

3. *Ibid.*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnal).

4. Family Archive CD309, *1850 Virginia Census*.

- Major Rayfield, age 73 with real estate valued at \$3,000.
- 45 iii. Thomas Turnell<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1780. He married Scarburgh Melson 29 Feb 1812 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> Benjamin Prewit was the security on the M.L.B. of Thomas Turnall and Scarburgh Melson.

Scarburgh was born circa 1784 in Accomack Co, VA. Scarburgh<sup>3</sup> was the daughter of Smith Melson Jr. and Sarah Bonnewell. Scarburgh was named in her father's will 28 Feb 1815 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> She was shown as a daughter Scarburgh Tunnell, the wife of Thomas Tunnell, in the will of Smith Melson.

Scarburgh was named as an heir 27 Sep 1831 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> Sarah Bonwell, sister of Thomas, married first George Russell and last Smith Melson, all of whom are dead; Sarah left by George Russell two children: Robert and Peggy; Robert is living and Peggy married Benjamin West and died leaving children unknown; said Sarah left by Smith Melson one daughter: Scarborough Turnall, widow of Thomas Turnall.

Thomas was named as an heir 30 Jul 1821 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> He was shown as Thomas Purnell for himself in right of my wife Scarburgh and as guardian of Lorenzo S. Melson, orphan of Smith Melson dec'd.

46. **Susannah**<sup>4</sup> (-----) was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1740. Susannah died by 26 Dec 1808 at 68 years of age.<sup>7</sup> It was on this date that her will was probated. Richard D. Bayly security.

She married **Robert Tunnell** circa 1760.<sup>8</sup> Robert was born circa 1736 in Accomack Co, VA. Robert<sup>9</sup> was the son of Robert Tunnell and (1d|o Geo.) Bundick. Robert died Aug 1783 at 47 years of age.<sup>10</sup> Robert was living 13 Apr 1762 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> He made a will 8 Apr 1782 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> To son Thomas land were I live. Balance of estate to wife and 4 daughters. Daughter Nancy to have 2 years of schooling. Wife (no name), son Thomas & friend Richard Bundick Extrs. Witt: Solomon White and Ezekiel Young.

Robert deeded land as a gift 1783 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> According to Whitelaw, in 1763 Robert Turnall (wife not living) left to his son Robert, and twenty years later he (wife Susanna) left to his son Thomas; seven years later, a survey credited Thomas with 142 acres and the location covered a major part of the present Leemont, which was at one time called Woodstock. In 1822 Thomas Turnel and his wife Scarborough had sold a few small-acreage parcels, and in this year they sold a balance of 120 acres to William Stran.

Robert's will was probated 26 Aug 1783 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> Susanna Turnal and Thomas Turnal qualified to settle the estate. (See Robert Tunnell for the children resulting from this marriage.)

She made a will 16 Feb 1807 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> She was shown as Susannah Turnal. To grandson Levin Crowson, son of Levin Crowson, my Negro boy George. To granddaughter Peggy Crowson, daughter of Levin Crowson, my Negro girl Patty. To grandson Major Rayfield, son of Major Rayfield, my Negro girl Sarah. To my granddaughter Mary Rayfield, daughter of Major Rayfield, my Negro

1. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1096 (Thomas Ternall part of tract A107); and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 339 (will of Robert Turnal).

2. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

3. Stratton Nottingham., *Soldiers and Sailors of the Eastern Shore of Virginia In the Revolutionary War* (Westminster, MD: Family Line Publications, 1995), p. 29 (descendants of Thomas Bonwell, an officer in the Virginia Navy) (hereafter cited as Nottingham, *Soldiers of the Eastern Shore*).

4. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 376 (will of Smith Melson).

5. Nottingham, *Soldiers of the Eastern Shore*, p. 29 (descendants of Thomas Bonwell, an officer in the Virginia Navy).

6. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 376 (settlement of Smith Melson).

7. *Ibid.*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnall).

8. Walczyk, *Acc Co Death Register, 1853-1896*, p. 129 (death of Nancy Rayfield shows her as the daughter of Robt. & Susan Turnall).

9. Father's Will.

10. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 339 (will of Robert Turnal).

11. Father's Will.

12. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 339 (will of Robert Turnal).

13. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1096 (Thomas Ternall part of tract A107).

14. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 339 (will of Robert Turnal).

15. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 551 (will of Susannah Turnall).

girl Ginney. My Negro woman Tabitha to her husband Simon Dix. To granddaughter Susannah Crowson, daughter of Levin Crowson ... Remainder to Amey Crowson & Nancy Rayfield. Son-in-law Levin Crowson & Major Rayfield Extrs. Witt: Thomas Bayly & Thomas Tunnell.

## Fifth Generation

47. **Simcock<sup>5</sup> White** (William<sup>6</sup>, William<sup>7</sup>)<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1676. Simcock died by 4 Apr 1721 in Accomack Co, VA, at 44 years of age.<sup>2</sup> According to Whitelaw, Simcock White died intestate in 1719 and was succeeded by a son Wrixham White. However, it was not until 4 Apr 1721 that Mary White, widow & relict of Simcock White dec'd, petitioned the court for letters of administration on said estate of her husband dec'd and that he dying intestate... John Justice and Joynas Davis securities.

He married **Mary (-----)** circa 1700 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> Mary was born circa 1675. Mary was named as administrator of an estate 4 Apr 1721 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> It was on this date that Mary White, widow & relict of Simcock White dec'd petitioned the court for letters of administration on said estate of her husband dec'd and that he dying intestate... John Justice and Joynas Davis securities.

Simcock bought land 5 Sep 1713 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> It was on this date that Simcock White, wife Mary, bought 150 acres for 7,300 lbs tobacco of tract A121 west of the Baily land and between the two roads (sea side road and US Rt 13) from John [X] Wharton of Somerset County and his wife Susannah Wharton, who relinquished her dower rights on 6 Oct 1713. The deed showed it bounded land owned by Thomas Crippen, John Onions, Roger Miles & Samuel Church. It was witnessed by Jno. Johnson & Francis Wharton. When Simcock White died intestate in 1719 he was succeeded by a son Wrixham White (wife Grace who later married Robert Russell), who in died intestate in 1765 leaving a son Hezekiah to succeed him. Then in 1770 Hezekiah White sold 50 acres at the west end to Thomas Hickman, and in his will 8 years later, Hezekiah said that Thomas Hickman was to get 25 acres more, and the residue was to be sold; later in the year his executor sold 50 acres to Ambrose Willett.

Simcock White was on a jury 3 different times: 1 Oct 1717, 6 Oct 1719 & 3 May 1720.<sup>6</sup>

Simcock estate was settled 13 Sep 1721 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> It was on this date that the inventory & appraisal of Simcock White was returned and signed by Mary [X] White. Appraiser: Thos. Evans, William [X] Nicolyon & Thomas Crippen Jr. The estate sale and final settlement could not be readily located in the indexes in the Acc Co Clerk's Office. (NOTE: William [X] Nickelson also was an appraiser of the estate of Charles White, on 9 Oct 1721, who is assumed to have been a brother to Simcock White.) The parents of Simcock White are unproven. He is assumed to have been a son of William White II, planter, who had other unnamed children when he named only a son William in his verbal will of 1702. In 1713 Simcock White bought part of tract A121 which is White's Neck and was the location of named son William. Simcock not being shown in the Tithable List from 1663 to 1695 could be explained by the fact he would have been underage that he would have been listed with William White II. Since he was not shown on a headright list between 1663 & 1709, he was probably born in the colony.

Simcock White and Mary (-----) had the following children:

- 48 i. Wrixom<sup>4</sup> White<sup>8</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1710. Being a freeholder of land in 1731 would put his birth at 1710 or before. Wrixom died by 24 Nov 1759 in

1. Unproven

2. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 89 (Adm of Simcock White); *Accomack Co, VA, Orders, 1719-24*, p. 28 (hereafter cited as Acc Co Orders 1719-24); and Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1144 (tract A121).

3. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 89 (Adm of Simcock White).

4. Ibid.

5. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1144 (tract A121); and *Accomack Co, VA, Wills & c., 1692-1715(xi)*, Part 3, typed, p. 148 (hereafter cited as Acc Co Wills&c 1692-1715).

6. JoAnn Riley McKey, comp., *Accomack County, Virginia, Court Order Abstracts, 1714-1719, Volumes 12 & 13* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 2000), p. 84 (hereafter cited as McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1714-1719, Vol 12&13*); and JoAnn Riley McKey, comp., *Accomack County, Virginia, Court Order Abstracts, 1719-1724, Volume 14* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 2001), p. 17 & 41 (hereafter cited as McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1719-1724, Vol 14*).

7. p. 149 & 366 (Inv & app of Simcock White) (hereafter cited as Acc Co Wills&c 1715-29, Part 1).

8. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1144 (tract A121).

Accomack Co, VA, at 49 years of age.<sup>1</sup> It was on this date that an inventory & appraisal of Wixom White was taken by Daniel Hale, Thos. Crippen, Benjamin Hickman with Grace White as Admix. The estate was valued at £53.6.1. It was audited on 27 May 1760 and recorded on 24 Jun 1760. The widow's part was £13.6.2 and Hezekiah White, Ann White & Polly White each got £9.4.1 1/2. Since the estate seemed to be settled, it is unclear why on 26 Feb 1765 the estate of Wrixam White, unadministered by his widow Grace White, now deceased, was administered to Robert Russell. Solomon White was security. On this same date Southy Simpson, Charles Bagwell, Thomas Crippen & William White or any three of them being first sworn before a Justice of the Peace of this county to appraise in current money the slaves (if any) and personal estate of Wrixom White dec'd and make return thereof to the next court. According to Whitelaw, when Simcock White died intestate in 1719 he was succeeded by a son Wrixham White (wife Grace who later married Robert Russell), whoin died intestate in 1765 leaving a son Hezekiah to succeed him. Then in 1770 Hezekiah White sold 50 acres at the west end to Thomas Hickman, and in his will 8 years later, Hezekiah said that Thomas Hickman was to get 25 acres more, and the residue was to be sold; later in the year his executor sold 50 acres to Ambrose Willett. He married Grace (-----) circa 1745 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup>

Grace was born circa 1720 in Accomack Co, VA. She married Robert Russell before 26 Feb 1765 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> Grace died by 26 Feb 1765 in Accomack Co, VA, at 44 years of age.<sup>4</sup> Grace estate was settled 30 Oct 1770 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> The estate of Grace of White dec'd was settled by Levina Russell with the following cash payments: to William Finney, to Holden, to Thomas Ryley, to the appraisers, cash left in the admirix hands to pay costs, to Thomas Crippen, allowed the admirix for her trouble. The following were all paid the same amount, £12.10.4, for their part of Grace White's estate: Hezekiah White, Anne White, and Polly White.

On 30 Jan 1749 in Accomack Co, VA, Wrixom White and Daniel Hall were the securities on the administration of the estate of Joshua Hall to Martha Hall.<sup>6</sup>

Wrixom witnessed a will 2 Dec 1752 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> It was on this date that Wrixom White, John Evans, William White and Robert Crippen witnessed the will of Paul Crippen. At probate the Crippens were called Quakers.

- + 23 ii. Solomon White carpenter was born circa 1715 and died by 31 Aug 1785.
- 49 iii. Leah White<sup>8</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1718. On 31 Jul 1739 in Accomack County Court, Solomon Baker, who had posted bond before Ralph Justice, now was charged "on oath" of fathering the "bastard child" born to Leah White, single woman. Ordered that Baker remain in the sheriff's custody till posting a £50:00:00 bond to save the parish the cost of supporting the child. Solomon and William Baker then each acknowledged they would owe £50:00:00 to the Accomack Parish church wardens (Richard Kitson and John Smith) if "the said Samuel Baker" (sic) did not support the child born to Leah White.<sup>9</sup>

1. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 207 (adm. of Wrixom White, wife Grace); *Accomack Co, VA, Orders, 1764-65*, p. 329 (adm of Wrixom White) (hereafter cited as Acc Co Orders 1764-65); Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1144 (tract A121); and *Accomack Co, VA, Wills & c., 1757-61*, p. 229 (inventory of Wixom White) (hereafter cited as Acc Co Wills&c 1757-61).

2. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 207 (adm. of Wrixom White).

3. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1144 (tract A121).

4. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 207 (adm. of Wrixom White); and *Acc Co Orders 1764-65*, p. 330 (adm of Grace White).

5. *Accomack Co, VA, Wills & c., 1767-72*, p. 449-452 (settlement of Grace White's estate) (hereafter cited as Acc Co Wills&c 1767-72).

6. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 135 (adm of Joshua Hall).

7. *Ibid.*, p. 178 (will of Paul Crippen).

8. Unproven

9. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1737-1744, Vol 17*, p. 115.

Leah witnessed a will 30 Dec 1740 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> It was on this date that Leah White, Southy Rew & Peter Copes witnessed the will of Isaac Dix, wife Mary. Solomon White was one of the Extrs. Her being a sister to Solomon White is based only on her being a witness to the will of Isaac Dix and Solomon being an Extr.

50. **Mary**<sup>5</sup> (-----) was born circa 1675.

She married **Simcock White** circa 1700 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> Simcock was born circa 1676 in Accomack Co, VA. Simcock<sup>3</sup> was the son of William White (II) Planter and Ann A. Bellow (-----). Simcock died by 4 Apr 1721 in Accomack Co, VA, at 44 years of age.<sup>4</sup> Simcock bought land 5 Sep 1713 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> It was on this date that Simcock White, wife Mary, bought 150 acres for 7,300 lbs tobacco of tract A121 west of the Baily land and between the two roads (sea side road and US Rt 13) from John [X] Wharton of Somerset County and his wife Susannah Wharton, who relinquished her dower rights on 6 Oct 1713. The deed showed it bounded land owned by Thomas Crippen, John Onions, Roger Miles & Samuel Church. It was witnessed by Jno. Johnson & Francis Wharton. When Simcock White died intestate in 1719 he was succeeded by a son Wrixham White (wife Grace who later married Robert Russell), who in died intestate in 1765 leaving a son Hezekiah to succeed him. Then in 1770 Hezekiah White sold 50 acres at the west end to Thomas Hickman, and in his will 8 years later, Hezekiah said that Thomas Hickman was to get 25 acres more, and the residue was to be sold; later in the year his executor sold 50 acres to Ambrose Willett.

Simcock White was on a jury 3 different times: 1 Oct 1717, 6 Oct 1719 & 3 May 1720.<sup>6</sup>

Simcock estate was settled 13 Sep 1721 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> It was on this date that the inventory & appraisal of Simcock White was returned and signed by Mary [X] White. Appraiser: Thos. Evans, William [X] Nicolyon & Thomas Crippen Jnr. The estate sale and final settlement could not be readily located in the indexes in the Acc Co Clerk's Office. (NOTE: William [X] Nickelson also was an appraiser of the estate of Charles White, on 9 Oct 1721, who is assumed to have been a brother to Simcock White.) (See Simcock White for the children resulting from this marriage.)

Mary was named as administrator of an estate 4 Apr 1721 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> It was on this date that Mary White, widow & relict of Simcock White dec'd petitioned the court for letters of administration on said estate of her husband dec'd and that he dying intestate... John Justice and Joynas Davis securities.

51. **Charles**<sup>5</sup> **Snead** (Robert<sup>6</sup>, Capt. Robert<sup>7</sup>)<sup>9</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1700. Charles died by 29 Dec 1784 in Accomack Co, VA, at 84 years of age.<sup>10</sup> It was on this date that his will was probated Robert Snead was named heir at law to the testator and Arabella Snead qualified.

He married **Arabella** (-----) circa 1740.<sup>11</sup> Arabella was born circa 1720. Arabella was named in her husband's will 5 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> She was shown as a wife (no name) in the will of Charles Snead, but was shown as Arabella Snead when she qualified at probate.

Charles was named in his father's will 7 Apr 1721 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> He was shown as a son Charles Snead in the will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret.

He made a will 5 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> To wife whole estate for life & then to son Bowdian Snead my land, he to pay to my sons Robert, Preeson, George & Levin Snead £5 each, & to my

1. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 123 (will of Isaac Dix, wife Mary).

2. *Ibid.*, p. 89 (Adm of Simcock White).

3. Unproven

4. *Ibid.*, p. 89 (Adm of Simcock White); Acc Co Orders 1719-24, p. 28; and Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1144 (tract A121).

5. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1144 (tract A121); and Acc Co Wills&c 1692-1715, Part 3, typed, p. 148.

6. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1714-1719, Vol 12&13*, p. 84; and McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1719-1724, Vol 14*, p. 17 & 41.

7. Acc Co Wills&c 1715-29, Part 1, p. 149 & 366 (Inv & app of Simcock White).

8. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*.

9. *Ibid.*, p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

10. *Ibid.*, p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

11. *Ibid.*, p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

12. *Ibid.*, p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

13. *Ibid.*, p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

14. *Ibid.*, p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

grandsons John Henry Snead & George Snead the sum of £10 to be paid in schooling. To daughter Mary Snead - Sons Robert, George, Levin & my daughters Laney Cropper & Fanny Sharrod & Mary Snead & "grandsons George Levie White" residual legatees. Wife (no name) & Charles Snead Exrs. Son John Snead. Witt: Solomon Wise, William B. Bunting.

Charles Snead and Arabella (-----) had the following children:

- + 32 i. (d) Charles<sup>4</sup> Snead was born circa 1740 and died by 1 Dec 1784.
- 52 ii. Robert Snead<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1748. Robert was named in his father's will 5 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> He was shown as a son Robert in the will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella.
- 53 iii. Bowdian Snead<sup>3</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA 1750-1760.<sup>4</sup> The 1830 census puts his birth between 1750 & 1760. Bowdian was named in his father's will 5 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> He was shown as a son Bowdian Snead in the will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella.
- 54 iv. John Snead<sup>6</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1750. John was named in his father's will 5 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> He was shown as a son John Snead in the will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella.
- 55 v. Preeson Snead<sup>8</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1754. Preeson was named in his father's will 5 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> He was shown as a son Preeson Snead in the will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella.
- 56 vi. George Snead<sup>10</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1756. George was named in his father's will 5 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> He was shown as a son George Snead in the will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella.
- 57 vii. Levin Snead<sup>12</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1758. Levin was named in his father's will 5 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> He was shown as a son Levin in the will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella.
- 58 viii. Mary Snead<sup>14</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1760. Mary was named in her father's will 5 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> She was shown as a daughter Mary Snead in the will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella.
- 59 ix. Laney Snead<sup>16</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1762. She married (-----) Cropper circa 1782 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>17</sup> (-----) was born circa 1760.  
Laney was named in her father's will 5 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>18</sup> She was shown as a daughter Laney Cropper in the will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella.
- 60 x. Fanny Snead<sup>19</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1764. She married (-----) Sharrod circa 1783 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>20</sup> (-----) was born circa 1760.

1. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

2. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

3. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

4. Powell, *Acc Co 1830 Census*.

5. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

6. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

7. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

8. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

9. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

10. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

11. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

12. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

13. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

14. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

15. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

16. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

17. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

18. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

19. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

20. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

Fanny was named in her father's will 5 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> She was shown as a daughter Fanny Sharrod in the will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella.

- 61 xi. Mary Snead<sup>2</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1766. Mary was named in her father's will 5 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> She was shown as a daughter Mary Snead in the will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella.

62. **Arabella**<sup>5</sup> (-----) was born circa 1720.

She married **Charles Snead** circa 1740.<sup>4</sup> Charles was born circa 1700 in Accomack Co, VA. Charles<sup>5</sup> was the son of Robert Snead and Margaret (-----). Charles died by 29 Dec 1784 in Accomack Co, VA, at 84 years of age.<sup>6</sup> Charles was named in his father's will 7 Apr 1721 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> He was shown as a son Charles Snead in the will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret.

He made a will 5 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> To wife whole estate for life & then to son Bowdian Snead my land, he to pay to my sons Robert, Preeson, George & Levin Snead £5 each, & to my grandsons John Henry Snead & George Snead the sum of £10 to be paid in schooling. To daughter Mary Snead - Sons Robert, George, Levin & my daughters Laney Cropper & Fanny Sharrod & Mary Snead & "grandsons George Levie White" residual legatees. Wife (no name) & Charles Snead Exrs. Son John Snead. Witt: Solomon Wise, William B. Bunting. (See Charles Snead for the children resulting from this marriage.)

Arabella was named in her husband's will 5 Oct 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> She was shown as a wife (no name) in the will of Charles Snead, but was shown as Arabella Snead when she qualified at probate.

63. **Francis**<sup>5</sup> **Ayres** (Francis<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>7</sup>)<sup>10</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1704.

Francis was named in his father's will 19 Jan 1720/1 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> He was shown as a son Francis Ayres and given 289 1/2 acres where I now live in the will of Francis Ayres.

Francis Ayres had the following child:

- + 33 i. Jacob<sup>4</sup> Ayres was born circa 1725 and died by 1 May 1782.

64. **John (27)**<sup>5</sup> **West** (Alexander (7)<sup>6</sup>, Lt. Col. John (2)<sup>7</sup>, Anthony (1)<sup>8</sup>)<sup>12</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1695. John died Jan 1755 in Accomack Co, VA, at 59 years of age.<sup>13</sup>

He married **Agnes Burton** circa 1725.<sup>14</sup> Agnes was born circa 1700 in Accomack Co, VA. Agnes was the daughter of William Burton. Agnes died by 31 Dec 1760 in Accomack Co, VA, at 60 years of age.<sup>15</sup>

John sold land 7 Feb 1754 in Deep Creek, Acc Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> It was on this date that as John West of Deep Creek he and Agnes sold 50 acres to Smith Bunting.

1. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

2. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

3. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

4. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

5. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

6. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

7. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

8. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

9. Ibid., p. 352 (will of Charles Snead, wife Arabella).

10. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Francis Ayres).

11. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Francis Ayres).

12. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 512 (Anthony West Family).

13. Virginia M. Meyer & John Frederick Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse and Person, Virginia, 1607-1624* 5, 3rd edition. (Richmond, VA: Order of First Families of Virginia, 1607-1624]5, 1987), p. 665 (Anthony West family) (hereafter cited as Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*).

14. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 518 (Anthony West Family).

15. Ibid., p. 519 (Anthony West Family).

16. Ibid., p. 519 (Anthony West Family).

He made a will 13 Sep 1754 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup>

John (27) West and Agnes Burton had the following children:

- 65 i. Anne (130)<sup>4</sup> West<sup>2</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1725. She married Smith Bunting circa 1744 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> Smith was born circa 1722 in Accomack Co, VA. Smith was the son of Jonathan Bunting and (-----) (-----). He married Elisha (-----) circa 1765.<sup>4</sup> Smith died by 29 May 1770 in Accomack Co, VA, at 47 years of age.<sup>5</sup> Smith was named in his father's will 26 Feb 1763 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> He was shown as a son Smith Bunting in the will of Jonathan Bunting, wife Mary. He was named heir at law at probate, meaning he was the oldest son.  
He made a will 6 May 1770 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> To son Levin Bunting all my land. Wife Eleshe. Bro. William Black Bunting. Daus. Bridget Bull, Neomy Poulson, Burton Ironmonger, Seymour Bunting, Nancy Bunting, sons Smith Bunting, Robinson Bunting, William Bunting, George Bunting & Kendal Bunting resid. legatees. Wife & bro. William Black Bunting Exrs. Witt: Tabitha Bayly, Elizabeth Bayly.
- 66 ii. Susanna (128) West<sup>8</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1726. She married George Scott circa 1745.<sup>9</sup> George was born circa 1725. George died by 28 Feb 1775 in Accomack Co, VA, at 49 years of age.<sup>10</sup>
- 67 iii. Katherine (124) West<sup>11</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1734. Katherine died by 1760 at 26 years of age.<sup>12</sup> She was not named in her mother's will. She married Edmund Chambers circa 1755.<sup>13</sup>  
Edmund was born circa 1730. Edmund died by 29 Mar 1775 in Accomack Co, VA, at 44 years of age.<sup>14</sup>
- 68 iv. Agnes (125) West<sup>15</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1736. She married twice. She married Thomas Snead circa 1754 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> Dorman shows him as son of Robert Snead, step-grandson of Mary (15) (West) Snead Burton.  
Thomas was born circa 1702 in Accomack Co, VA. Thomas<sup>17</sup> was the son of Robert Snead and Margaret (-----). Thomas died by 28 Oct 1755 in Accomack Co, VA, at 53 years of age.<sup>18</sup> Thomas was named in his father's will 7 Apr 1721 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>19</sup> He was shown as a son Thomas in the will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret.  
She married Jonathan Willett after 28 Oct 1755.<sup>20</sup> Jonathan was born circa 1725.
- 69 v. Scarborough (126) West<sup>21</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1738. She married

1. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 665 (Anthony West family).

2. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 519 (Anthony West Family).

3. *Ibid.*, p. 537 (Anthony West Family).

4. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 250 (will of Smith Bunting, wife Eleshe).

5. *Ibid.*, p. 250 (will of Smith Bunting, wife Eleshe).

6. *Ibid.*, p. 217 (will of Jonathan Bunting, wife Mary).

7. *Ibid.*, p. 250 (will of Smith Bunting, wife Eleshe).

8. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 519 (Anthony West Family).

9. *Ibid.*, p. 537 (Anthony West Family).

10. *Ibid.*, p. 537 (Anthony West Family).

11. *Ibid.*, p. 519 (Anthony West Family).

12. *Ibid.*, p. 536 (Anthony West Family).

13. *Ibid.*, p. 536 (Anthony West Family).

14. *Ibid.*, p. 536 (Anthony West Family).

15. *Ibid.*, p. 519 (Anthony West Family).

16. *Ibid.*, p. 537 (Anthony West Family).

17. *Ibid.*, p. 537 (Anthony West Family); and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

18. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 537 (Anthony West Family).

19. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

20. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 537 (Anthony West Family).

21. Nottingham, *Acc Land Causes, 1728-1825*, p. 31 (Charles Snead Sr. vs. Robert Drummond, suit for recovery of a slave); and

Garret Topping before 24 Sep 1771.<sup>1</sup> Garret was born circa 1745 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> He married Hannah Scarborough (475) Rogers circa 1815.<sup>3</sup> He married Scarborough (217) Snead 22 Mar 1785 (bond) in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> Garret died 13 Sep 1817 at 72 years of age.<sup>5</sup> Garret served in the Revolutionary War in 1776-1783.<sup>6</sup> He was shown as Garret Topping, a Captain in the Militia. The pension application of Hannah Topping, widow of Garret Toppnig, showed she was a widow of Southey Simpson and also of Garett Topping, a Rev. Soldier.

Garret bought land 1784 in Onancock, Acc Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> It was in this year that Lot No. 10 in Onancock was granted to Garret Topping.

Garret bought land 1792 in Slutkill Neck, Acc Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> It was in this year that Garret Topping bought 150 acres (part of Whitelaw's tract A54) from Bennett & George Scarborough, who left 75 acres each to his sons John S. and Nathaniel S., the later to get "the mannor part of my plantation." The house (Whitelaw's A54E) was known both as the Topping Place and the Dahl's Swamp House. The quaint little house stands well back in the swamp, and it must have been built by Garret Topping soon after his purchase in 1792.

Garret sold land 1793 in Onancock, Acc Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> It was in this year that Garret Topping and his wife Scarborough Topping deeded Lot No. 10 in Onancock to John Simpson, who deeded it back the next year.

Garret was listed as a head of household in the census of 1800 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> He was shown as Garriot Topping, a head of household, aged over 45. Listed with him were 3 males age 0-10; 2 females, age 0-10; 1 female, age 10-16; 1 female, age 16-26; 1 female 26-45; and 8 slaves.

Garret was listed as a head of household in the census of 1810 in St. George Parish, Acc Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> He was shown as Garrett Topping, a head of household, age over 45 years. Listed with him were 1 male, age 0-10; 2 males, age 10-16; 1 male, age 16-26; 1 female, age 10-16; 1 female, age 26-45; 1 female, age over 45; and 8 slaves.

He made a will 22 Apr 1812 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> To son Nathaniel S. Topping the plantation where I now live containing 75 acres & Negro man Obadiah. To son John S. Topping the remainder of my land adjoining Teackle & Scarborough lands. If either son dies under age 21 or without issue, then to son Littleton T. Topping & also to Littleton my Negro man Elijah & ½ of boy Levin. To son William R. Topping Negro boy Caleb & ½ my Negro boy Levin. To daughter Nancy T. Topping Negro girl Anney & ½ of Negro girl Betty. To daughter Zipporah T. Topping Negro girl Ibby & ½ of girl Betty & old Comfort. Thomas Snead & son Nathaniel S. Topping Extrs. Witt: Charles Snead, Tully Snead & Sarah Snead.

According to Whitelaw, in 1812 Garret Topping's widow Anne Topping

Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 519 (Anthony West Family).

1. Nottingham, *Acc Land Causes, 1728-1825*, p. 31 (Charles Snead Sr. vs. Robert Drummond, suit for recovery of a slave).

2. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

3. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 540 (settlement of Garret Topping); and Hannah Topping File; No. W 6303; *Recorded on Roll of Pensioners under act dated February 2, 1838, page 194, vol. 3*; Certificate of Pension issued 13 Apr 1852 and sent to V. Ellis; Subscribed on the Roll at the rate of \$80 per annum to commence 4 Mar 1848. (hereafter cited as Hannah Topping, *Pension Application*).

4. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

5. Hannah Topping, *Pension Application*.

6. Compiled for the Bicentennial by Susie Wilkins Walker and Nora Miller Turman., *Accomack County, Virginia, Soldiers and Sailors in America's War for Independence, April 1775 to December 1783* (Parksley, VA: A Project of the Eastern Shore Chapter National Society, Daughters of the American Revolution, 1975 (Manuscript at the E.S.P.L.)), (hereafter cited as Walker & Turman, *Acc Soldiers & Sailors in Rev*); and Hannah Topping, *Pension Application*.

7. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 914 (Lot No. 10 in Onancock).

8. *Ibid.*, p. 811 (tract A54 in Slutkill Neck).

9. *Ibid.*, p. 914 (Lot No. 10 in Onancock).

10. Powell, *Acc Co 1800, 1810, 1820 Census*.

11. *Ibid.*

12. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 540 (will & settlement of Garret Topping).

exchanged Lot No. 10 in Onancock for land elsewhere with Patience Laylor and Elizabeth Jacob, and 2 years later Levin and Patience Laylor sold their interest to James Ashmead, who had married Elizabeth Jacob. The deed stated it was the lot "whereon the tavern is now kept," so if it happend to have been at the east end fo the lot, it would have been approximately where Taylor's Inn is now operated (1953). (NOTE: Whitelaw must have been mistaken on this Anne Topping being Garret's widow, as Garret was found about 5 years later freeing a slave. The deed showed that she was exchanging her dower rights, but it did not show her as a widow of Garret Topping.)<sup>1</sup>

Garret's will was probated 29 Sep 1817 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> Smith Snead, John B. Revell & John Custis securities.

Garret estate was settled 26 Jul 1819 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> 29 Sep 1817 (Order to Invy), 6 Nov 1817 (Invy), 1 Jul 1819 (Audit), 26 Jul 1819 (Rec'd) - Thomas Snead Extr. Buyers: Hannah Topping, John Topping, Nathaniel Topping & Littleton Topping. Negroes in sale Eliush, Nanny, Betty, Levin, Abby, Caleb, Comfort & Henry. Appraisers: John Bayly, John Finney & Levin S. Joynes. Named in settlement: Riley Topping. Auditors: John Finney & Levin S. Joynes.

- + 42 vi. Comfort (127) West was born circa 1740.
- 70 vii. Elizabeth (129) West<sup>4</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1744. She married Thomas Goffigon circa 1765.<sup>5</sup> Thomas was born circa 1740. Thomas died by 12 Dec 1769 in Northampton Co, VA, at 29 years of age.<sup>6</sup>
- 71 viii. John (131) West<sup>7</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1748.
- 72 ix. Major (132) West<sup>8</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1750. Major died by 30 Oct 1782 in Accomack Co, VA, at 32 years of age.<sup>9</sup> It was on this date that Peggy Willis was granted administration on his estate.

73. **Agnes<sup>5</sup> Burton** (William<sup>6</sup>) was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1700. Agnes died by 31 Dec 1760 in Accomack Co, VA, at 60 years of age.<sup>10</sup>

She married **John (27) West** circa 1725.<sup>11</sup> John was born circa 1695 in Accomack Co, VA. John<sup>12</sup> was the son of Alexander (7) West. John died Jan 1755 in Accomack Co, VA, at 59 years of age.<sup>13</sup> John sold land 7 Feb 1754 in Deep Creek, Acc Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> It was on this date that as John West of Deep Creek he and Agnes sold 50 acres to Smith Bunting.

He made a will 13 Sep 1754 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> (See John (27) West for the children resulting from this marriage.)

74. **Robert<sup>5</sup> Tunnell** was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1710. Robert died by 28 Jun 1763 in Accomack Co, VA, at 52 years of age.<sup>16</sup> It was on this date that his will was probated.

He married (**1d|o Geo.) Bundick** circa 1735.<sup>17</sup> (1d|o was born circa 1712 in Accomack Co, VA.

1. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*.

2. Miles & Miles, *Wills & Adms of Acc Co, 1800-1860*, p. 540 (will & settlement of Garret Topping).

3. *Ibid.*, p. 540 (will & settlement of Garret Topping).

4. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 519 (Anthony West Family).

5. *Ibid.*, p. 519 (Anthony West Family).

6. *Ibid.*, p. 519 (Anthony West Family).

7. *Ibid.*, p. 519 (Anthony West Family).

8. *Ibid.*, p. 519 (Anthony West Family).

9. *Ibid.*, p. 538 (Anthony West Family).

10. *Ibid.*, p. 519 (Anthony West Family).

11. *Ibid.*, p. 518 (Anthony West Family).

12. *Ibid.*, p. 512 (Anthony West Family).

13. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 665 (Anthony West family).

14. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 519 (Anthony West Family).

15. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 665 (Anthony West family).

16. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 215 (will of Robert Turnall, unnamed wife).

17. Mary Frances Carey.

(1d|o<sup>1</sup> was the daughter of George Bundick and Elizabeth Abbott. (1d|o died before 1763.<sup>2</sup>

He made a will 13 Apr 1762 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> Robert Turnall named sons George, William, Robert and John "Turnal;" a daughter Betty Turnal, and a granddaughter Amy Turnal. Cattle and sheep to be divided between my wife and all my daughters and my granddaughter Amy Turnal. Balance of estate to wife and all my children except son Robert. To sons Robert and John. Son Robert and Thomas Riley to be executors. Witness were William Young and Richard Bundick.

Robert Tunnell and (1d|o Geo.) Bundick had the following children:

- + 43 i. Robert<sup>4</sup> Tunnell was born circa 1736 and died Aug 1783.
- 75 ii. George Tunnell<sup>4</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1752. George was living 13 Apr 1762 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup>
- 76 iii. William Tunnell<sup>6</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1754. William was living 13 Apr 1762 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup>
- 77 iv. John Tunnell<sup>8</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1756. John was living 13 Apr 1762 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup>
- 78 v. Betty Tunnell<sup>10</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1760. Betty was living 13 Apr 1762 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup>

79. **(1d|o Geo.)<sup>5</sup> Bundick** (George<sup>6</sup>, Richard<sup>7</sup>, Richard<sup>8</sup>)<sup>12</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1712. (1d|o died before 1763.<sup>13</sup>

She married **Robert Tunnell** circa 1735.<sup>14</sup> Robert was born circa 1710 in Accomack Co, VA. Robert died by 28 Jun 1763 in Accomack Co, VA, at 52 years of age.<sup>15</sup> He made a will 13 Apr 1762 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> Robert Turnall named sons George, William, Robert and John "Turnal;" a daughter Betty Turnal, and a granddaughter Amy Turnal. Cattle and sheep to be divided between my wife and all my daughters and my granddaughter Amy Turnal. Balance of estate to wife and all my children except son Robert. To sons Robert and John. Son Robert and Thomas Riley to be executors. Witness were William Young and Richard Bundick. (See Robert Tunnell for the children resulting from this marriage.)

---

1. Father's Will.

2. Ibid.

3. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 215 (will of Robert Turnall, unnamed wife).

4. Father's Will.

5. Ibid.

6. Ibid.

7. Ibid.

8. Ibid.

9. Ibid.

10. Ibid.

11. Ibid.

12. Ibid.

13. Ibid.

14. Mary Frances Carey.

15. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 215 (will of Robert Turnall, unnamed wife).

16. Ibid., p. 215 (will of Robert Turnall, unnamed wife).

## Sixth Generation

80. **William<sup>6</sup> White (II) Planter** (William<sup>7</sup>)<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1640. William died by 3 Aug 1703 in Accomack Co, VA, at 63 years of age.<sup>2</sup> It was on this date that his will was probated.

He married **Ann A. Bellow** (-----) circa 1664. Ann was born circa 1650. Inventory of the estate of William White, late of Accomack County, dec'd, appraised on 9 Apr 1709. Total value 18,496 lbs tobacco. A Persil of cloth and trimin valued at £4.14.6 was delivered unto Rich'd Kitson which he oblidges himself to pay in goods at prime cost out of England without charges or resque in such commodities as said by Ann A Bellow White shall require for herself and children. Appraised by Rich'd Kitson, Thomas Crippen & John Barnes Senior. The inventory was sworn to in open court of Accomack County by Annabellow White and ordered recorded on 3 May 1709. (Acc Co Wills & Etc, 1692-1715, Part 1, p. 397 (typed) Inventory of Wm. White, 9 Apr 1709)

William was named as a headright 18 Apr 1672 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> It was on this date that William White was on a headright list for William Roberts for transporting him and 4 others.

He served on a jury 16 Jul 1673 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> It was on this date that Wm. White, planter, and Wm. White were both members of the same jury, and the next day Wm. White, wheelwright was on a jury and the foreman was Ambrose White. On 19 Aug 1673 Wm. White, wheelwright, and Wm. White, planter, were both on the same jury whose foreman was Ambrose White.

William appears on the list of tithables in Accomack Co, VA for 1675-1695.<sup>5</sup> Daniel MacKarty's will of 10 Oct 1678 named a godchild Charles White, son of William White.<sup>6</sup>

William was named as an heir 16 Sep 1679 in Pungoteague, Acc Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> It was on this date that Southy Littleton left William White, planter, 155 acres at the head of the branches of Pungoteague.

William sold land 15 Sep 1691 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> It was on this date that for 4,500 lbs tobacco, William White Sr., planter, sold Rowland Savage 175 acres at the head of Pocomoak Branch. Signed 15 Sep 1691 by William [X] White. Witt: Thomas Welburn and Jno. Washbourne.

On 8 Nov 1699 in Accomack Court it was noted that at the last court Richard Rogers had been appointed constable to replace Michael Ricketts, but now Mr. Robert Hutchinson "moved ye court that ye said Rogers was a person illiterate and therefore not capable to manage an office of so considerable a trust." Hutchinson recommended William White, who lived in the precinct and was "more fit to manage ye trust in regard he could write and read." The court ordered that Rogers be discharged and that White go to the nearest magistrate to be sworn.<sup>9</sup>

William witnessed a will 3 Feb 1700 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> It was on this date that William White, Christopher Hays and Thomas Jenkinson witnessed the will of James Cuddy, wife Jane.

He made a will 24 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> A court record of 5 July 1703 shows: Peter Rogers aged about 39 years and Richard Rogers aged about 36, said that on 29 June last, we heard William White (who was at the time in a very week & sickly condition, but sensible) say upon his being

1. Ibid., p. 19 (adm of William White, wife Elizabeth).

2. Ibid., p. 33 (Nunc. will of William White).

3. JoAnn Riley McKey., *Accomack County, Virginia, Court Order Abstracts, 1666-1670, Volume 2* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1996), p. 60 (hereafter cited as McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1666-1670, Vol 2*).

4. JoAnn Riley McKey., *Accomack County, Virginia, Court Order Abstracts, 1671-1673, Volume 3* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1996), p. 124 - 127 (hereafter cited as McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1671-1673, Vol 3*).

5. Stratton Nottingham., *Accomack County, Virginia, Certificates and Rights, 1663-1709 and Tithables, 1663-1695* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1993), p. 94 - 179 (hereafter cited as Nottingham, *Cert & Rights and Tithables*).

6. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 11 (will of Daniel MacKarty).

7. Ibid., p. 10 (will of Southy Littleton, Albany, NY).

8. JoAnn Riley McKey., *Accomack County, Virginia, Court Order Abstracts, 1682-1690, Volume 7* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1998), p. 330 (hereafter cited as McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1682-1690, Vol 7*).

9. JoAnn Riley McKey., *Accomack County, Virginia, Court Order Abstracts, 1697-1703, Vol 9* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1999), p. 79 (hereafter cited as McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1697-1703, Vol 9*).

10. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 32 (will of James Cuddy, wife Jane).

11. Ibid., p. 33 (Nunc. will of William White).

asked the question whether he would not make a will, that what he had was not worth making a will, but what he had he would give to that child that did most for him, and being asked who that was he replied his son William White. Signed: Peter [PR] Rogers & Richard [RR] Rogers. The nuncupative will of William White dec'd was presented to the court 3 Aug 1703 by his son William White who prayed probation thereof which being proved in open court of Accomack County by corporal oaths of Peter Rogers and Richard Rogers is ordered to be recorded. (Acc Co Wills & Etc., 1692-1715, Part 1, p. 38 (typed) Will of Wm. White, 10 Aug 1703)

Inventory of the estate of William White, late of Accomack County, dec'd, appraised on 9 Apr 1709. Total value 18,496 lbs tobacco. A Persil of cloth and trimin valued at 4.14.6 was delivered unto Rich'd Kitson which he oblidges himself to pay in goods at prime cost out of England without charges or resque in such commodities as said by Ann A Bellow White shall require for herself and children. Appraised by Rich'd Kitson, Thomas Crippen & John Barnes Senior. The inventory was sworn to in open court of Accomack County by Annabellow White and ordered recorded on 3 May 1709. (Acc Co Wills & Etc, 1692-1715, Part 1, p. 397 (typed) Inventory of Wm. White, 9 Apr 1709)

William White (II) Planter and Ann A. Bellow (-----) had the following children:

- 81 i. William<sup>5</sup> White (III) Carpenter<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA 1664.<sup>2</sup> William died circa 1715 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> There doesn't seem to be a record for the death of Wm. White, III, carpenter, wife Margaret. It seems highly unlikely that he could be the same Wm. White who left a will in 1767, as that would have made him just over 100 years old. He married Margaret (-----) circa 1697 in Accomack Co, VA.
- Margaret was born circa 1680 in Accomack Co, VA. Margaret sold land 22 Sep 1704 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> William White, carpenter, sold Richard Rogers for 1,000 lbs tobacco 100 acres lying at the head of great Nuswatocks otherwise called Andua Creek being at the main creek and bounded at the head between two branches ... formerly in the tenure & occupation of William Chase dec'd, being half of 200 acres formerly granted to John Rowles. Signed: Wm. [X] White. Witt: Robt. Hutchinson & Daniel [X] Middleson. Acknowledged in open court by William White on 3 Oct 1704. On 22 Sep 1704 Margaret White, wife of William White, freely & without any constraint released her rights in the property to Richard Rogers, including dower thirds or other rights of dower. Signed: Margret [M] White. Witt: Robt. Hutchinson & Daniel [DM] Middleson. (Acc Co Wills & Etc, 1692-1715, Part 1, p. 120 (typed) Deed: Wm. White to Richard Rogers, 22 Sep 1704)
- On 18 May 1682 in Accomack Court, deposition of William White Jr., aged about 18 years: Last March when White was looking for some animals near the field at Craddock belonging to Mr. Thomas Teakle, Phillip and John Lecat Jr., came and asked him to help look for their mother's horse. White went with them into Matchetan's Neck, which belonged to Widow Huit; they met Joseph Milby, George Russell and Thomas Jenkins and found the horse in with a group of mares belonging to Thomas Hall. They tried to catch the horses, and as they tried, John Milby's dog followed along, barking until they drove the horses into the creek, at which time Joseph Milby "checked the said dog and brought him off. And then the horses rund by us and dog run after them again." When the horses ran over the gut, the dog stayed behind until the dogs with David Davinson started barking at the horses. Then Milby's dog joined the othters, one of which caught a horse by the hamstring as it was going up the bank. "Joseph said it was ten to one that dogs would have one of the horses down, and the Joseph Milby said that the dog was a

1. Ibid., p. 33 (Nunc. will of William White).

2. JoAnn Riley McKey., *Accomack County, Virginia, Court Order Abstracts, 1678-1682, Volume 6* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1997), p. 214 (hereafter cited as McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1678-1682, Vol 6*).

3. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 51 (will of William Wale, wife Margaret).

4. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 672 (tract A27).

devil when he was hot." The barking dogs followed the horses till they were out of sight; White, Milby, George Russell and Thomas Jenkins went around the head of the gut and met David Davinson on the other side. Russell, Jenkins and John Lecat Jr., crossed Widow Huitt's Plantation; Phillip Lecat, Milby, David and White stayed behind to catch Milby's mother's horse. They found the horses again in the point field, but White did not see any dogs; when the horses were driven down the branch, the dogs met them again. A little later Milby said that they had gotten one down. He called to David and said that a horse was dead. David replied, "Your dog hath killed it." Joseph said, "I have but one dog." White saw some blood on the water. Signed and sworn in open court on 18 May 1682, by William White.<sup>1</sup>

William appears on the list of tithables in Accomack Co, VA for 1694.<sup>2</sup> Wm. White Jr. was in Mr. Bally precinct with 2 tithables. This was his first time on the list (at least shown as Wm. White Jr.). There was a Hen. White, with 1 tithable, next to him. There is also a Wm. Wale, with 1 tithable, in the same precinct. In the next year, 1695, he was again listed as Wm. White Jr. with 1 tithable but this time he was next to Chas. White, who was in Mr. Bally precinct with 1 tithable for the first time.

William bought land 1695 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> It was in this year that William White Jr. bought 100 acres of tract A27 from John and Jane Rowles.

William was named in his father's will 24 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> He was shown as a son William White and given my whole estate in the will of William White. The other children were not named.

William was named as the executor of a will 3 Aug 1703 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> On 5 July 1703 in Accomack Court Peter Rogers aged about 39 years and Richard Rogers aged about 36, said that on 29 June last, we heard William White (who was at the time in a very weak & sickly condition, but sensible) say upon his being asked the question whether he would not make a will, that what he had was not worth making a will, but what he had he would give to that child that did most for him, and being asked who that was he replied his son William White. Signed: Peter [PR] Rogers & Richard [RR] Rogers. The nuncupative will of William White dec'd was presented to the court 3 Aug 1703 by his son William White who prayed probation thereof which being proved in open court of Accomack County by corporal oaths of Peter Rogers and Richard Rogers is ordered to be recorded. (Acc Co Wills & Etc., 1692-1715, Part 1, p. 38 (typed) Will of Wm. White, 10 Aug 1703)

William sold land 22 Sep 1704 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> William White, carpenter, sold Richard Rogers for 1,000 lbs tobacco 100 acres lying at the head of great Nuswatocks otherwise called Andua Creek being at the main creek and bounded at the head between two branches ... formerly in the tenure & occupation of William Chase dec'd, being half of 200 acres formerly granted to John Rowles. Signed: Wm. [X] White. Witt: Robt. Hutchinson & Daniel [X] Middleson. Acknowledged in open court by William White on 3 Oct 1704. On 22 Sep 1704 Margaret White, wife of William White, freely & without any constraint released her rights in the property to Richard Rogers, including dower thirds or other rights of dower. Signed: Margret [M] White. Witt: Robt. Hutchinson & Daniel [DM] Middleson. (Acc Co Wills & Etc, 1692-1715, Part 1, p. 120 (typed) Deed: Wm. White to Richard Rogers, 22 Sep 1704)

82 ii. Henry White<sup>7</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1670. Henry appears on the list

1. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1678-1682, Vol 6*, p. 214.

2. Nottingham, *Cert & Rights and Tithables*, p. 173.

3. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 672 (tract A27).

4. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 33 (Nunc. will of William White).

5. *Ibid.*

6. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 672 (tract A27).

7. Nottingham, *Cert & Rights and Tithables*, p. 173.

of tithables in Accomack Co, VA for 1694.<sup>1</sup> He was shown for the first time as Hen. White, with 1 tithable, listed next to Wm. White Jr, with 2 tithables, in Mr. Bally's Precinct.

- 83    iii. Charles White (I)<sup>2</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1674.<sup>3</sup> Since he was first on the tithable list in 1695 he would have just turned 21. Charles died by 6 Jun 1721 in Accomack Co, VA, at 46 years of age.<sup>4</sup> It was on this date that his estate was administered to his widow Tabitha White. Richard Grinnalds & Jos: Hickman were securities. He married Tabitha Grinnalds circa 1710.<sup>5</sup> According to Whitelaw, in 1715 Richard Grinnalds deeded his land "whereon I now dwell" to his daughter Tabitha White, whose husband Charles died intestate 6 years later.

Tabitha was born circa 1692 in Accomack Co, VA. Tabitha<sup>6</sup> was the daughter of Richard Grinnalds and Mary (-----). Tabitha was named as administrator of an estate 6 Jun 1721 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> It was on this date that administration on the estate of Charles White was granted to his widow Tabitha White. Richard Grinnalds & Jos: Hickman securities.

On 7 Mar 1737/8 Henry White and William White, sons of Charles White, dec'd, acknowledged that they had each received their full share of their father's estate. This was recorded upon the motion of Tabitha White, widow of Charles. (NOTE: The assumption is that Henry and William had just become old enough to acknowledge receipt.)

Tabitha sold land 28 Sep 1742 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> It was on this date that Tabitha White acknowledged her deeds to Charles and Jacob White. According to Whitelaw, she deeded the home plantation of 150 acres to her son Charles and the other 100 acres to her son Jacob, calling the latter the northeast part of her land.

Charles was named as an heir 10 Oct 1678 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> He was shown as my godchild Charles White, son of William White, in the will of Daniel MacKarty.

Charles appears on the list of tithables in Accomack Co, VA for 1695.<sup>10</sup> Chas. White was in Mr. Bally precinct with 1 tithable. This was his first time on the list. He was listed next to Wm. White Jr, also with 1 tithable.

Charles was named as the executor of a will 19 Jan 1720/1 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> Charles White and Thomas Riley were named to be overseers of my children and their estates in the will of Francis Ayres.

Charles estate was settled 9 Oct 1721 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> It was on this date that the inventory and appraisal of Charles White was recorded. Appraisers: John [X] Melson, John [X] Hickmand & William [X] Nickelson.

- + 47    iv. Simcock White was born circa 1676 and died by 4 Apr 1721.

84. **Ann A. Bellow**<sup>6</sup> (-----) was born circa 1650.

She married **William White (II) Planter** circa 1664. William was born circa 1640 in Accomack Co, VA. William<sup>13</sup> was the son of William White (I) Wheelwright and Mary (-----). William died by 3 Aug 1703 in Accomack Co, VA, at 63 years of age.<sup>14</sup> William was named as a headright 18 Apr 1672 in Accomack

1. Ibid., p. 173.

2. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 11 (will of Daniel MacKarty).

3. Nottingham, *Cert & Rights and Tithables*, p. 179.

4. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 89 (Adm of Charles White).

5. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1093 (tract A106 southwest of Parksley).

6. Ibid., p. 1093 (tract A106 southwest of Parksley).

7. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 89 (Adm of Charles White).

8. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1093 (tract A106); and McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1737-1744, Vol 17*, p. 288.

9. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 11 (will of Daniel MacKarty).

10. Nottingham, *Cert & Rights and Tithables*, p. 179.

11. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 68 (will of Francis Ayres).

12. Acc Co Wills&c 1715-29, Part 1, p. 373 (inv. & app of Charles White).

13. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 19 (adm of William White, wife Elizabeth).

14. Ibid., p. 33 (Nunc. will of William White).

Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> It was on this date that William White was on a headright list for William Roberts for transporting him and 4 others.

He served on a jury 16 Jul 1673 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> It was on this date that Wm. White, planter, and Wm. White were both members of the same jury, and the next day Wm. White, wheelwright was on a jury and the foreman was Ambrose White. On 19 Aug 1673 Wm. White, wheelwright, and Wm. White, planter, were both on the same jury whose foreman was Ambrose White.

William appears on the list of tithables in Accomack Co, VA for 1675-1695.<sup>3</sup> Daniel MacKarty's will of 10 Oct 1678 named a godchild Charles White, son of William White.<sup>4</sup>

William was named as an heir 16 Sep 1679 in Pungoteague, Acc Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> It was on this date that Southy Littleton left William White, planter, 155 acres at the head of the branches of Pungoteague.

William sold land 15 Sep 1691 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> It was on this date that for 4,500 lbs tobacco, William White Sr., planter, sold Rowland Savage 175 acres at the head of Pocomoak Branch. Signed 15 Sep 1691 by William [X] White. Witt: Thomas Welburn and Jno. Washbourne.

On 8 Nov 1699 in Accomack Court it was noted that at the last court Richard Rogers had been appointed constable to replace Michael Rickets, but now Mr. Robert Hutchinson "moved ye court that ye said Rogers was a person illiterate and therefore not capable to manage an office of so considerable a trust." Hutchinson recommended William White, who lived in the precinct and was "more fit to manage ye trust in regard he could write and read." The court ordered that Rogers be discharged and that White go to the nearest magistrate to be sworn.<sup>7</sup>

William witnessed a will 3 Feb 1700 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> It was on this date that William White, Christopher Hays and Thomas Jenkinson witnessed the will of James Cuddy, wife Jane.

He made a will 24 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> A court record of 5 July 1703 shows: Peter Rogers aged about 39 years and Richard Rogers aged about 36, said that on 29 June last, we heard William White (who was at the time in a very weak & sickly condition, but sensible) say upon his being asked the question whether he would not make a will, that what he had was not worth making a will, but what he had he would give to that child that did most for him, and being asked who that was he replied his son William White. Signed: Peter [PR] Rogers & Richard [RR] Rogers. The nuncupative will of William White dec'd was presented to the court 3 Aug 1703 by his son William White who prayed probation thereof which being proved in open court of Accomack County by corporal oaths of Peter Rogers and Richard Rogers is ordered to be recorded. (Acc Co Wills & Etc., 1692-1715, Part 1, p. 38 (typed) Will of Wm. White, 10 Aug 1703)

Inventory of the estate of William White, late of Accomack County, dec'd, appraised on 9 Apr 1709. Total value 18,496 lbs tobacco. A Persil of cloth and trimin valued at 4.14.6 was delivered unto Rich'd Kitson which he obliges himself to pay in goods at prime cost out of England without charges or resque in such commodities as said by Ann A Bellow White shall require for herself and children. Appraised by Rich'd Kitson, Thomas Crippen & John Barnes Senior. The inventory was sworn to in open court of Accomack County by Annabellow White and ordered recorded on 3 May 1709. (Acc Co Wills & Etc, 1692-1715, Part 1, p. 397 (typed) Inventory of Wm. White, 9 Apr 1709) (See William White (II) Planter for the children resulting from this marriage.)

Inventory of the estate of William White, late of Accomack County, dec'd, appraised on 9 Apr 1709. Total value 18,496 lbs tobacco. A Persil of cloth and trimin valued at £4.14.6 was delivered unto Rich'd Kitson which he obliges himself to pay in goods at prime cost out of England without charges or resque in such commodities as said by Ann A Bellow White shall require for herself and children. Appraised by Rich'd Kitson, Thomas Crippen & John Barnes Senior. The inventory was sworn to in open court of Accomack County by Annabellow White and ordered recorded on 3 May 1709. (Acc Co Wills & Etc, 1692-

1. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1666-1670, Vol 2*, p. 60.

2. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1671-1673, Vol 3*, p. 124 - 127.

3. Nottingham, *Cert & Rights and Tithables*, p. 94 - 179.

4. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 11 (will of Daniel MacKarty).

5. *Ibid.*, p. 10 (will of Southy Littleton, Albany, NY).

6. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1682-1690, Vol 7*, p. 330.

7. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1697-1703, Vol 9*, p. 79.

8. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 32 (will of James Cuddy, wife Jane).

9. *Ibid.*, p. 33 (Nunc. will of William White).

1715, Part 1, p. 397 (typed) Inventory of Wm. White, 9 Apr 1709)

85. **Robert<sup>6</sup> Snead** (Capt. Robert<sup>7</sup>) was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1677. Robert died by 6 Jun 1721 in Accomack Co, VA, at 43 years of age.<sup>1</sup> It was on this date that his will was probated.

He married **Margaret (-----)** circa 1700 in Accomack Co, VA. Margaret was born circa 1680. Margaret was named in her husband's will 7 Apr 1721 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> She was shown as a wife Margaret in the will of Robert Snead.

He made a will 7 Apr 1721 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> To 3 sons Robert (under 16) Thomas & Charles Snead 150 acres where I now live. To wife Margaret dwelling house & land for life. To son John gun, sword &c. Bal. of estate to be divided between the rest of my children. Wife Exec. Brother Charles & John Fitzgarrell Exrs. Witt: Catherine Snead, Mary Snead, John Morrogh.

Robert Snead and Margaret (-----) had the following children:

- + 51 i. Charles<sup>5</sup> Snead was born circa 1700 and died by 29 Dec 1784.
- 86 ii. Thomas Snead<sup>4</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1702. Thomas died by 28 Oct 1755 in Accomack Co, VA, at 53 years of age.<sup>5</sup> He married Agnes (125) West circa 1754 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> Dorman shows him as son of Robert Snead, step-grandson of Mary (15) (West) Snead Burton.  
     Agnes was born circa 1736 in Accomack Co, VA. Agnes<sup>7</sup> was the daughter of John (27) West and Agnes Burton. She married Jonathan Willett after 28 Oct 1755.<sup>8</sup>  
     Thomas was named in his father's will 7 Apr 1721 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> He was shown as a son Thomas in the will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret.
- 87 iii. John Snead<sup>10</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1706. John was named in his father's will 7 Apr 1721 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> He was shown as a son John in the will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret.  
     On 1 May 1733 in Acc Court Sallomey White was presented by a grand jury for having a bastard child since last Nov. On 5 Jun 1733 John Snead agreed to pay the fine of Salomy White for having a bastard child.<sup>12</sup>
- 88 iv. Robert Snead Sr.<sup>13</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1710. Robert died by 28 Apr 1785 in Accomack Co, VA, at 74 years of age. It was on this date that his will was probated.  
     Robert was named in his father's will 7 Apr 1721 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> He was shown as a son Robert (under 16) in the will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret.

89. **Margaret<sup>6</sup> (-----)** was born circa 1680.

She married **Robert Snead** circa 1700 in Accomack Co, VA. Robert was born circa 1677 in Accomack Co, VA. Robert was the son of Capt. Robert Snead and Elizabeth Lucas. Robert died by 6

1. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

2. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

3. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

4. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 537 (Anthony West Family); and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

5. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 537 (Anthony West Family).

6. Ibid., p. 537 (Anthony West Family).

7. Ibid., p. 519 (Anthony West Family).

8. Ibid., p. 537 (Anthony West Family).

9. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

10. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

11. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

12. JoAnn Riley McKey., *Accomack County, Virginia, Court Order Abstracts, 1731-1736, Vol. 16* (Westminister, MD: Heritage Books, 2007), p. 133 (hereafter cited as McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1731-1736, Vol 16*).

13. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

14. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

Jun 1721 in Accomack Co, VA, at 43 years of age.<sup>1</sup> He made a will 7 Apr 1721 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> To 3 sons Robert (under 16) Thomas & Charles Snead 150 acres where I now live. To wife Margaret dwelling house & land for life. To son John gun, sword &c. Bal. of estate to be divided between the rest of my children. Wife Exec. Brother Charles & John Fitzgarrell Exrs. Witt: Catherine Snead, Mary Snead, John Morrogh. (See Robert Snead for the children resulting from this marriage.)

Margaret was named in her husband's will 7 Apr 1721 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> She was shown as a wife Margaret in the will of Robert Snead.

90. **Francis<sup>6</sup> Ayres** (John<sup>7</sup>)<sup>4</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1674. Francis died by 6 Jun 1721 in Accomack Co, VA, at 46 years of age.<sup>5</sup> It was on this date that his will was probated.

He married **Sarah** (-----) circa 1700.<sup>6</sup> Sarah was born circa 1675.

Francis was named in his grandfather's will 26 Mar 1688. He made a will 19 Jan 1720/1 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> To son Francis Ayres 289 1/2 acres where I now live. To son Richard Ayres 200 acres at the head of a branch of Hunting Creek, being the plantation where my father lived, & for want of heirs to my 3 daughters Sarah, Elizabeth & Ann Ayres. 5 children residual legatees. Thomas Riley & Charles White overseers of my children & their estates. Son Francis Exr. Witt: Middleton Melson, William Haizlup.

Francis Ayres and Sarah (-----) had the following children:

- 91 i. Richard<sup>5</sup> Ayres<sup>8</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1702. Richard was named in his father's will 19 Jan 1720/1 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> He was shown as a son Richard Ayres and given 200 acres at the head of a branch of Hunting Creek, being the plantation where my father lived in the will of Francis Ayres.
- + 63 ii. Francis Ayres was born circa 1704.
- 92 iii. Sarah Ayres<sup>10</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1706. Sarah was named in her father's will 19 Jan 1720/1 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> She was shown as a daughter Sarah Ayres in the will of Francis Ayres.
- 93 iv. Elizabeth Ayres<sup>12</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1708.<sup>13</sup> Elizabeth was named in her father's will 19 Jan 1720/1 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> She was shown as a daughter Elizabeth Ayres in the will of Francis Ayres.
- 94 v. Ann Ayres<sup>15</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1710. Ann was named in her father's will 19 Jan 1720/1 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> She was shown as a daughter Ann Ayres in the will of Francis Ayres.

95. **Sarah<sup>6</sup>** (-----) was born circa 1675.

She married **Francis Ayres** circa 1700.<sup>17</sup> Francis was born circa 1674 in Accomack Co, VA. Francis<sup>18</sup> was the son of John Ayres Sr. and Mary Hill. Francis died by 6 Jun 1721 in Accomack Co, VA, at 46

1. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

2. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

3. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Robert Snead, wife Margaret).

4. Grandfather's Will

5. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Francis Ayres).

6. Mary Anne Youngblood.

7. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Francis Ayres).

8. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Francis Ayres).

9. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Francis Ayres).

10. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Francis Ayres).

11. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Francis Ayres).

12. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Francis Ayres).

13. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Francis Ayres).

14. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Francis Ayres).

15. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Francis Ayres).

16. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Francis Ayres).

17. Mary Anne Youngblood.

18. Grandfather's Will

years of age.<sup>1</sup> Francis was named in his grandfather's will 26 Mar 1688. He made a will 19 Jan 1720/1 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> To son Francis Ayres 289 1/2 acres where I now live. To son Richard Ayres 200 acres at the head of a branch of Hunting Creek, being the plantation where my father lived, & for want of heirs to my 3 daughters Sarah, Elizabeth & Ann Ayres. 5 children residual legatees. Thomas Riley & Charles White overseers of my children & their estates. Son Francis Exr. Witt: Middleton Melson, William Haizlup. (See Francis Ayres for the children resulting from this marriage.)

96. **Alexander (7)<sup>6</sup> West** (Lt. Col. John (2)<sup>7</sup>, Anthony (1)<sup>8</sup>)<sup>3</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1665. Alexander died Dec 1727 at 62 years of age.<sup>4</sup>

He married twice. He married (**d]o Rich II**) **Bayly** circa 1700.<sup>5</sup> It is assumed that since Richard Bayly left land to Scarborough West along with many other grandchildren, that Scarborough West would have also been a grandchild (but it was not stated in Richard's will that Scarborough was a grandson). This would seem to be the only reason to leave anything to Scarborough West and this would be consistent with his other bequeaths.

(d]o Rich II) was born circa 1672 in Accomack Co, VA. (d]o Rich II)<sup>6</sup> was the daughter of Maj. Richard Bayly (II) and Mary Jones. (d]o Rich II) died before 19 Apr 1726 at approximately 53 years of age.<sup>7</sup> He married **Mary Robinson** after 8 Feb 1726/7.<sup>8</sup> Mary was born circa 1670. Mary<sup>9</sup> was the daughter of Joseph Robinson. She married **William Hurtley** circa 1690.<sup>10</sup>

Alexander was named in his father's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> He made a will 30 Nov 1727 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> To wife Mary negro Jack for life reversion to her daughter Anne Hurtley & for want of heirs to my son Scarborough West. To daughter Mary West. To son John West. To grandson Alexander West. To grandson John West. Wife to have to the orphan boy Thomas Harris that lives with me till he is at age. To wife Mary 100 acres at Mattompkin for life, reversion to her daughter Anne Hurtley & for want of heirs to my grandson Alexander West. Wife & son John Exrs. Witt: John Custis, Mary Snead & William Tilney.

Alexander's will was probated 3 Jan 1727/28 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup>

Alexander (7) West had the following children:

- + 64 i. John (27)<sup>5</sup> West was born circa 1695 and died Jan 1755.

Alexander (7) West and (d]o Rich II) Bayly had the following child:

- 97 ii. Scarborough (25) West<sup>14</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1700. Scarborough died Apr 1760 at 59 years of age.<sup>15</sup> He married Mary (-----) circa 1720.<sup>16</sup> A wife Mary joined Scarburg West in the sale of 70 acres near head of Metompkin Creek on 27

1. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Francis Ayres).

2. Ibid., p. 68 (will of Francis Ayres).

3. Elmer D. West, *Some Descendants of Anthony West of Accomack, Virginia* (Silver Spring, MD: Elmer D. West (Private Printing), 1980), (hereafter cited as West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*); Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 33 (will of John West); and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 511 (Anthony West Family).

4. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 665 (Anthony West family); and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 81 (will of Alexander West).

5. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 83 (will of Richard Bayly).

6. Ibid., p. 83 (will of Richard Bayly).

7. Ibid., p. 83 (will of Richard Bayly).

8. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 512 (Anthony West Family).

9. Ibid., p. 512 (Anthony West Family).

10. Ibid., p. 512 (Anthony West Family).

11. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 33 (will of John West).

12. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 665 (Anthony West family); and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 81 (will of Alexander West).

13. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 81 (will of Alexander West).

14. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 512 (Anthony West Family).

15. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 665 (Anthony West family); and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 198 (will of Scarborough West).

16. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 518 (Anthony West Family).

Jan 1755.

Mary was born circa 1700.

In his will of 10 Apr 1726, Richard Bayly left Scarborough West 3 arces on small bear branch adjacent to the land of the said West.<sup>1</sup>

He made a will 14 Mar 1760 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> To daughter Elizabeth Miles, Mary Bunting & Edmund West each 2 shilling & no more of my estate. To 3 grandchildren Leah Dunton, Dealy Dunton & Edmund Dunton. To son Alexander West 1/2 of my land. To son Philip Parker West the other 1/2 of my land, being the manor plantation where I now live. Daughters Parker & Adah West residual legatees. Sons Alexander & Philip Parker West Extrs. Witt: Laban Simpson, Thomas Cropper & William Evans.

Scarburgh's will was probated 29 Apr 1760 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> At probate it was determined that Alexander West was the heir at law.

Alexander (7) West had the following children:

- 98    iii. Mary (26) West<sup>4</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1705.
- 99    iv. Major (28) West<sup>5</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1707.
- 100   v. Edmund (29) West<sup>6</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1710.

101. **William<sup>6</sup> Burton** was born circa 1675. William died Jan 1730/31 at 55 years of age.<sup>7</sup>

He married **Mary (15) West** circa 1715 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> Mary West was William Burton's 2nd wife.

Mary was born circa 1685 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> Mary<sup>10</sup> was the daughter of Lt. Col. John (2) West and Matilda [13] Scarborough. She married **Capt. Robert Snead** circa 1705.<sup>11</sup> Mary died Jan 1767 at 81 years of age.<sup>12</sup> Mary was named in her grandmother's will 14 Jun 1691 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> She was named as granddaughter Mary West in the will of Mary Scarborough.

Mary was named in her father's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> She was under age 16. She made a will 14 Apr 1765 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup>

He made a will 18 Nov 1730 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> William Burton was a justice of Accomack County in 1711 and sheriff in 1723.

William Burton had the following child:

- + 73    i. Agnes<sup>5</sup> Burton was born circa 1700 and died by 31 Dec 1760.

102. **George<sup>6</sup> Bundick** (Richard<sup>7</sup>, Richard<sup>8</sup>)<sup>17</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1680. George

1. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 83 (will of Richard Bayly).

2. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 665 (Anthony West family); and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 198 (will of Scarborough West).

3. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 198 (will of Scarborough West).

4. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 512 (Anthony West Family).

5. *Ibid.*, p. 512 (Anthony West Family).

6. *Ibid.*, p. 512 (Anthony West Family).

7. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 668 (Anthony West family).

8. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

9. *Ibid.*, p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

10. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*; Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarborough) & p. 33 (will of John West); and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 511 (Anthony West Family).

11. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

12. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 668 (Anthony West family).

13. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarborough).

14. *Ibid.*, p. 33 (will of John West).

15. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 665 (Anthony West family).

16. *Ibid.*, p. 668 (Anthony West family).

17. Father's Will.

died 1764 at 83 years of age.<sup>1</sup>

He married **Elizabeth Abbott** circa 1705 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> Elizabeth was born circa 1685 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> was the daughter of John Abbott Jr. and Amy Mason.

George was living 23 May 1731 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> George's will was probated 23 Feb 1764 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> George Bundick's birth year is estimated from the fact he had married by 2 April 1706. On that date, John Abbott Senr, of Acc Co, planter, gave to his daughter, Elizabeth Bundick, "now wife of George Bundick" 100 acres "on ye south side of Back Creek Branch wch was given to me by my father John Abbott in 1688" (Acc Co Wills &c., 1692-1715, part 2, p. 188). On 4 Feb 1718, George Bundick bought 100 adjoining acres from John Abbott of Somerset County, in the province of Maryland, son and heir of Robert Abbott, deceased (Acc Co Deeds, Wills &c., 1715-1729, part 1, p. 99). George Bundick then owned 200 acres of land in the area of present-day Parksley (Whitelaw, p. 1120), before his father died in 1731, leaving him 200 acres in Parkers Neck and about 100 acres near Guilford Creek. On 28 Jan 1755, George Bundick and wife Elizabeth deeded the latter, as 100 acres, here called Robins Hole Swamp, for 20 pounds, to John Abbott Bundick (their son) and to Richard Bundick (their grandson) (Acc Co Deeds, 1746- 1757, p. 543). George Bundick, like his father and grandfather, lived to be an old man. His son and namesake had died 13 years before he made his will on 28 Jun 1763. It was recorded on 23 Feb 1764. He left son John Abbott Bundick the 200 acres "on the seaside where I now live" and made him executor. He gave grandson Richard Bundick (son of his deceased son, George Bundick Junr) 200 acres "where he now lives provided he let his mother, Tabitha Bundick, have a quiet & peaceable living during her widowhood." George Bundick's wife had apparently predeceased him, as she was not named in his will. Two daughters were also deceased. He divided personal property between his son, his grandson, Leah Townsend, daughter of Henry Townsend, daughters Susanna Sturgis and Rachel Satchell, and granddaughters Elizabeth Stephens and Betty Turnell. He did not own slaves (Acc Co Wills, 1761-1767, p. 244). A complete transcription of the will of George Bundick follows - In the name of God Amen, I, George Bundick of Accomack County being in good health of body and of sound and perfect mind and memory thanks be to God Almighty for the same, but considering the uncertainty of this life do make and appoint this my Last Will and Testament revoking all other Will or Wills do make and appoint this my last. [Item] I give and bequeath to my son John Abbot Bundick and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten forever my land whereon I now dwell on Seaside containing two hundred acres more or less and my large table and bench belonging to it one large iron pot with the lays(?) much bunt(?) with the pot hooks and pot rack belonging to it one old horse & mare and all my cedar casks in \_\_\_ and my will is that my son John Abbot Bundick pay unto my grandson Richard Bundick the sum of fifteen pounds in cash and if in case my son John Abbot Bundick should fail payment of the said sum of fifteen pounds as aforesaid unto my grandson Richard Bundick or heirs, he shall forfeit all that I have before given to my said grandson Richard Bundick and his heirs forever. [Item] I give unto my grandson Richard Bundick and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten forever two hundred acres of land whereon he now lives provided that he lets his mother Tabitha Bundick have a quiet and peaceable living during her widowhood. I also give unto my grandson Richard Bundick one square table and one hand mill & one grindstone. [Item] I give to Sarah Townsend the daughter of Henry Townsend one feather bed and furniture one pine chest with a lock & key belonging to it. [Item] My will is that all the remainder of my estate not before given to be divided equally between my two daughters Susanna Sturgis (and) Rachel Satchel and my granddaughters Elizabeth Stephens & Betty Turnell. Lastly I do hereby constitute and appoint my son John Abbot Bundick my whole and sole executor of this my Last Will and Testament to see to same performed according to the true intent and meaning of the same. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affix my seal this twenty eight day of June MDCCSIII(?) (His initials) G.B. (and seal). Signed sealed and acknowledged in presence of William East, Archibald Barnes, Charles Gill. At a Court held for Accomack County February 23 1764, the within Last Will & Testament of George Bundick deceased was presented & proved by the oaths of Archibald Barnes and Charles Gill two of the

1. *Accomack Co, VA, Wills, 1761-67*, p. 244 (hereafter cited as Acc Co Wills 1761-67).

2. Mary Frances Carey.

3. JoAnn Riley McKey, comp., *Accomack County, Virginia, Court Order Abstracts, 1703-1710, Volume 10* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 2000), p. 217-219 (hereafter cited as McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1703-1710, Vol 10*).

4. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 24 (father's will).

5. Father's Will.

6. Acc Co Wills 1761-67, p. 244.

witnesses thereto and admitted to record and on the motion of John Abbot Bundick the Executor therein named taking oath and giving John Walker & Isaac Melson(?) for his securities who entered into and acknowledged a bond for that purpose, Certificate is granted him for obtaining a probate thereof in due form (Acc Co Wills, 1761-1767, p. 244).

George Bundick and Elizabeth Abbott had the following children:

- 103 i. George<sup>5</sup> Bundick Jr.<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1710. George died 1751 at 41 years of age.<sup>2</sup> He married Tabitha (-----) circa 1732.<sup>3</sup> Tabitha was born circa 1710.

George's will was probated 30 Jul 1751 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> George Bundick Jr. inherited no land, for he died before his father. He apparently lived on his father's land, in an area that became the present-day Parksley, for this was where his widow and son were living when his father died in 1764. In his will, written 14 Apr 1751, George Bundick Jr. named a son Richard and daughters Ann and Elizabeth Bundick. He left personal property to son Richard Bundick and to daughters Ann Bundick and Elizabeth Bundick. A wife was mentioned, but not by name. Wife to have use of personal estate during her widowhood, then to be divided between children. Wife and son Richard to be executors. Witnesses were Henry Satchell, Richard Onions, and John Abbott Bundick. A complete transcription of the will of George Bundick Jr. follows - In the name of God Amen. I George Bundick Junr. of Accomack County being very sick and weak but of sound and perfect mind & memory thanks be to Almighty God for the same but considering with my \_\_\_ the uncertainty of this life do make constitute and appoint this my Last Will and Testament. That is to say First I bequeath my Soul to Almighty God who gave it hoping that though the \_\_\_ and I opion of my blessed Lord and Savior Jesus Christ to ordain everlasting salvation and as for such worldly goods and estate as God of his Money and oppourtunity hath been pleased to help me with I give and dispose thereof as follows [ITEM] I give and bequeath to my son Richard Bundick one young horse that was \_\_\_ his and one feather bed and furniture that the \_\_\_ belongs to and one oval table with \_\_\_ and one \_\_\_ that he hath in his possession and one large pewter dish and two small ones and six pewter \_\_\_ and one large pewter bason and pewter P\_\_\_ of my last large iron pot and one cow and calf and \_\_\_ . Also I give to my son Richard Bundick clothes and trnning that I have in the house to make him \_\_\_ & \_\_\_ and my pistol holusters and sowrd and all my wearing clothes and my saddle that I bought of \_\_\_ Young. [ITEM] I give and bequeath to my daughter Ann Bundick my best trimble bedsted and furniture belonging to it and the most best pewter dish and half dozen pewter plates and one pewter bason & \_ inger and the next best iron pot and my rodest oak table and my largest \_\_\_ and my riding saddle and one cow and calf and two \_\_\_ . [ITEM] I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth Bundick one small trundle bestead and furniture and by blackest oak table and these the most largest pewter dishes and six petwer plates and by best pewter bason largest one and one pewter \_ ingor and my most best iron pot and one cow and calf and \_ Ewe and one desk & small trunk that is in it. [ITEM] I give and bequeath to my daughter Ann Bundick on poplar chest. [ITEM] My will is that my \_\_\_ loving wife shall have the use of the remainder of my estate dudring her widowhood and that the day of her death or marriage to be equally divided amongst my children. Lastly I do constitute and appoint my \_\_\_ and loving wife and my son Richard Bundick my whole and sole executors of this my Last Will and Testament to be the same performed according

1. Mary Frances Carey

2. *Accomack Co, VA, Wills, 1749-52*, p. 259 (hereafter cited as *Acc Co Wills 1749-52*).

3. Mary Frances Carey.

4. *Ibid.*, p. 259.

to the true intent and meaning of the same. In testimony who of I had hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this the 14th day of April 1751. George Bundick (Seal) Signed, Sealed and Delivered in the presence of Henry Satchell, Richard Onions, John Abbott Bundick (Acc Co Wills, 1749-52, p. 259). An inventory of the estate of George Bundick Junr deceased by the subscribers this \_ day of August 1751 (2 full pages of items) Tabitha Bundick & Richard Bundick, Henry Satchell, Nicholas Powell, John Abbott Bundick (Acc Co Wills, 1749-52, p. 290).

- + 79 ii. (1djo Geo.) Bundick was born circa 1712 and died before 1763.  
104 iii. Elizabeth Bundick<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1715. Elizabeth died before 1763.<sup>2</sup> She married Christopher Stevens circa 1750.<sup>3</sup> Christopher was born circa 1730. Christopher died 1751 at 21 years of age.<sup>4</sup> Christopher's will was probated 26 Nov 1751 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup>

Elizabeth was named in her uncle's will 30 Dec 1718 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> She was shown as my goddaughter Elizabeth Bundick and given all that is in the hands of George Bundick in the will of John Abbott.

Elizabeth was living 26 Nov 1751 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup>

- 105 iv. John Abbott Bundick Sr.<sup>8</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1720. John died 1784 at 63 years of age.<sup>9</sup> He married twice. He married Elizabeth Satchell circa 1745.<sup>10</sup> Elizabeth was born circa 1726 in Accomack Co, VA. Elizabeth<sup>11</sup> was the daughter of Henry Satchell and Elizabeth Ansil. Elizabeth was living 21 Mar 1746/7 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> He married Bridget (-----) circa 1760.<sup>13</sup> Bridget was born circa 1740. She married William Nock 30 Nov 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> Bridget was living 13 Jul 1780 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup>

John was living 28 Jun 1763 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> John was paid for public service during Rev. 1781-1783 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>17</sup> He was shown as John Bundick Sr. on a list found in the Archives of the Virginia State Library of Accomack County people who were paid for public service from 1781 to 1783.

John's will was probated 30 Mar 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>18</sup> John Abbott Bundick Sr, who was named for his maternal grandfather, inherited 200 acres from his father George in 1764, "on the seaside where I now live." This tract was in the northern part of Parkers Neck, part of the first Richard Bundick patent of 1664, the 200 acres he gave his son Richard in 1677 and that Richard (II) left son George in 1731. John Abbott Bundick and his nephew, Richard Bundick, had been given the 100 acres called Robins Hole Swamp by his parents in 1755. John Abbott Bundick sold no land in his lifetime, except for 200 acres his son, John Abbott Bundick Junr (with wife Nancy and mother-in-law Mary Dix), deeded him on 22 Feb 1779 (Acc Co Deeds, 1777-1783, p. 113), land that he deeded back to his son the next day (Acc Co Deeds, 1777- 1783, p. 127). This was evidently a transaction to clear the title to the land. John Abbott Bundick made his will on 13 Jul 1780 and it was

1. Father's Will.

2. Ibid.

3. Mary Frances Carey.

4. Acc Co Wills 1749-52, p. 327.

5. Ibid., p. 327.

6. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 98 (will of John Abbott, brother of Mason).

7. Probate of; and *Husband's Will*, (hereafter cited as *Husband's Will*).

8. Father's Will.

9. *Accomack Co, VA, Wills, 1780-84*, p. 480 (hereafter cited as *Acc Co Wills 1780-84*).

10. *Wife's; and Father's Will*.

11. Father's Will.

12. Ibid.

13. *Husband's Will*.

14. Turman, *Acc Co Marriages, 1776-1854*.

15. *Husband's Will*.

16. Father's Will.

17. Walker & Turman, *Acc Soldiers & Sailors in Rev.*

18. *Acc Co Wills 1780-84*, p. 480.

recorded 30 Mar 1784. His will was a long one. He left his home plantation of 200 acres to his son George Bundick. He left his swamp land and marsh to sons John Abbott Bundick and William Bundick (unmarried). He left his wife Bridget household furniture, "200 weight of meat" and livestock. He left furniture to other of his children, but son George seems to have inherited most of his personal property including livestock, a still and "1/3 my fishing boat." Negroes were to be divided "equally amongst all my children." He also named a grandson as John Bundick, son of George (Acc Co Wills, 1780-1784, p. 480). John Abbott Bundick's residual estate was divided among his heirs on 25 Nov 1785. As his widow, Bridget received 1/3, amounting to 104 pounds 14 shillings 1 1/4 pence. Sons John Bundick and William Bundick received a like amount, as did Thomas Lillaston, Parker Barnes, Archibald Barnes, and Richard Hickman. These four men had married John Abbott Bundick's four daughters. Son George Bundick was not named in this division (Acc Co Wills, 1784-1787, p. 269). An item of interest is that on 1 May 1783, the Acc Co Court made a list of persons who had supplied Revolutionary War forces or persons "Impressed for Continental Purposes." Among those listed are John A. Bundick Senr "for carting 25 bushels oats 17 miles" at a cost of 7 shillings 1 pence and John A. Bundick Junr for 150 bushels fodder at 4 shillings 4 pence (Acc Co Orders, 1780-1783, pp. 529 & 531). A complete transcription of the will of John Abbott Bundick Senr follows - In the name of God Amen, I, John Abbott Bundick of the County of Accomack being in good health of body and of sound and perfect memory I ordain this to be my last Will and Testament revoking all other Wills. I give and bequeath my soul to God who gave it and my body to the earth from whence it came and to be buried at the discretion of my Executors & Administrators. [Item] I give unto my wife Bridget Bundick my wife one feather bed and furniture stead mat and cord and one bed quilt and my blue curtains she is to have her choice of my beds and also one chest also one iron pot her choice and three chairs also one linen wheel and a pair of flat irons also a safe at her mother and one large pewter dish and basin and six plates and one side saddle also one of my horse kind and one cow and calf her choice and five barrels of corn also four hogs and two ewes and lambs also a tea kettle I also lend my wife my riding chair as long as she is my widow and if she gets a chair then mine returns to my Estate. [Item] I give to my wife two hundred gallon casks and two hundred weight of meat also my largest oval table. [Item] I give to my son George bundick my plantation whereon I now live containing two hundred acres of land with all houses orchards and all other appurtenances thereunto belonging, I give the said two hundred acres of land to him and his heirs forever. [Item] I give to my son George Bundick my new corner cupboard and one case of bottles and my great square table and my grindstone and one cow and calf and two ewes and one heifer and one third of my fishing boat and one large pewterbasin and one pewter dish and five hundred gallons casks and my still only my will is that my wife still have the use of it as long as she remains my widow. [Item] I give my son John Abbott bundick my swamp land and marsh to be equally divided between my son John and my son William Bundick to them and their heirs forever. [Item] I give to my son John my new chest of drawers. [Item] I give to my daughter Anne my old chest of drawers. [Item] I give to my daughter Santer my next biggest oval table. [Item] I give to my daughter Shady the next biggest oval table. [Item] I give to my daughter Leah my tea table. [Item] I give to my son William Bundick one horse called prance and saddle also one feather bed and furniture bedstead mat and cord also two pewter dishes two pewter basins and six spoons and three chairs and one gun and one chest also six plates also one iron pot and hooks one ax one hoe and one cow and calf and two ewes and lambs and one sow and pigs also one case of bottles and my desk and sixty pounds in hard cash. [Item] I give to my son George two silver spoons and my spy glass also ten pounds in hard cash. [Item] I give to my son John 30 pounds in hard cash. Now mind all the legacies I left my

son William I shall let him have when he marry's except the three last. [Item] I give my son George liberty to get timber off my swamp land for his own use and his son John the same liberty (during) their life time. [Item] I give my son George my hand mill and four earthen plates and one dish. [Item] I give to my three sons all my wearing apparel. [Item] I give all my negroes to be divided equally amongst all my children. Now I give all the remainder of my Estate to be divided between my wife Bridget and my daughter Ann and daughter Santer and my daughter Shady and my son John and my daughter Leah and my son William; Now I hereby appoint my wife Bridget Bundick and my three sons George and John and William to by my whole and sole Executors and Executrix of this my last will and Testament, I do utterly revoke and disallow all and every other former Wills and Testaments by me in any ways before this time named Willed and bequeath ratifying this & no other to be my last Will and Testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 13th day of July 1780. (Signed) John Abbott Bundick. (Witnesses:) Spencer Barnes, Jacob Sturgis, John Barnes. At a Court held in Accomack County (on) March 30th 1784, this will was proved by the oath of John Barnes and Spencer Barnes witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded and on the motion of John Abbott Bundick of William Bundick taking oath and giving William Parramore and John Custis for their securities (Acc Co Wills, 1780-1784, p. 480).

- 106 v. Susanna Bundick<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1722. She married (-----) Sturgis circa 1750.<sup>2</sup> (-----) was born circa 1730.  
 Susanna was living 28 Jun 1763 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup>
- 107 vi. Rachel Bundick<sup>4</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1724. She married Henry Satchell circa 1745.<sup>5</sup> Henry was born circa 1722 in Accomack Co, VA. Henry<sup>6</sup> was the son of Henry Satchell and Elizabeth Ansil. Henry died 1779 at 57 years of age.<sup>7</sup> Henry was living 21 Mar 1746/7 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> Henry's will was probated 27 Jan 1779 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup>  
 Rachel was living 28 Jun 1763 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup>
- 108 vii. (2d|o Geo.) Bundick<sup>11</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1730. (2d|o died before 1763.<sup>12</sup> She married Henry Townsend circa 1750.<sup>13</sup> Henry was born circa 1730.

109. **Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Abbott** (John<sup>7</sup>, John<sup>8</sup>)<sup>14</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1685.<sup>15</sup> She must have been of age in Nov 1709 when her father, John Abbott's estate was settled, as only John & William Abbott had guardians named.

She married **George Bundick** circa 1705 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> George was born circa 1680 in Accomack Co, VA. George<sup>17</sup> was the son of Richard Bundick (II). George died 1764 at 83 years of age.<sup>18</sup> George was living 23 May 1731 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>19</sup> George's will was probated 23 Feb 1764 in

---

1. Father's Will.  
 2. Wife's; and Ibid.  
 3. Father's Will.  
 4. Ibid.  
 5. Husband's Will.  
 6. Father's Will.  
 7. *Accomack Co, VA, Wills & c., 1777-80*, p. 239 (hereafter cited as *Acc Co Wills&c 1777-80*).  
 8. Father's Will.  
 9. *Acc Co Wills&c 1777-80*, p. 239.  
 10. Father's Will.  
 11. Ibid.  
 12. Ibid.  
 13. Wife's; and Ibid.  
 14. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 24 (father's will).  
 15. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1703-1710, Vol 10*, p. 217-219.  
 16. Mary Frances Carey.  
 17. Father's Will.  
 18. *Acc Co Wills 1761-67*, p. 244.  
 19. Father's Will.

Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> (See George Bundick for the children resulting from this marriage.)

---

1. Acc Co Wills 1761-67, p. 244.

## Seventh Generation

110. **William<sup>7</sup> White (I) Wheelwright** was born circa 1615. William died by 21 Feb 1682 in Accomack Co, VA, at 66 years of age.<sup>1</sup> It was on this date that administration on the estate William White was granted to Elizabeth White, widow of said William. Elizabeth White, widow of William White, was granted administration of the estate after she put in security. Ordered that George Hope, Isaac Dix, John Sturgis and John Barnes go to the nearest magistrate to be sworn and that they appraise and inventory the estate of William White.

He married twice. He married **Mary (-----)** circa 1640.<sup>2</sup> Mary was born circa 1620. On 16 Jul 1663 in Accomack Court, Murrin Cornelius had repeated several "speeches" disparaging the wife of Robert Huitt. Cornelius confessed and said she had heard them from Mary White, but could not prove it. Cornelius was ordered to make her contrition by acknowledgement in court and in both Occahannock Church and Nanda Church. She was to pay court costs. Deposition of Hugh Cornelius and Marrion his wife on 16 July 1663: About a year ago Mary White related that Richard Hill's barrow got into Undimon's field, where Huitt killed it and with his men carried it home. When the hog was dressed, the say Richard Hill's daughter coming to the house, so they cut off the hog's head and ran into a little room with it. As Capt. Baker and Hill were at Huitt's house the next Sabbath, they were invited to stay to dinner. Hill asked if that was part of the same poor sow that Huitt had sent Hill's wife a piece of. Mary White also related that Huitt had killed only one poor sow that year. She added that Robert Huitt's wife sent for her and asked what her nephew had said about her. Mary White told what had been related. Huitt's wife said that if Mary had told her in private, she would have liked Mary well, but now Richard Hill and everyone would hear it. Signed: Hugh [X] Cornelius and Marrion [backward 3] Cornelius. John Lecatt, Charles Ratcliff, Hugh Turpin & Isaac Dix also gave depositions. On 18 Aug 1663 in Accomack Court, it was ordered that the suit brought against Mary White by Hugh Cornelius be dropped for lack of cause, with Conrelius paying court costs. It was ordered that Mary White, who "scandalized and abused" Goody Huitt, her aunt, be committed into the sheriff's custody until she asked her aunt's forgiveness three times: once in open court, once before the congregation of each church in the county on succeeding Sabbath days. Mary White was to pay court costs. Deposition of Marrion Cornelius, aged about 25 years, 18 Aug 1663: Mary White told her ther Mary's Aunt Goody Huitt, while in England, stole a gown, a hood, and a scarf, and if she had not hastened out of England, she would have been stopped. Also she stole the doctor's instruments aboard the ship she came in and put them in Mary White's box in case she ship's master found it out. Signed: Marrion [O over arc] Cornelius.<sup>3</sup>

He married **Elizabeth (-----)** circa 1680 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> Elizabeth was born circa 1655. She married **Thomas Crippen** by 2 Jul 1683 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> Elizabeth was named as administrator of an estate 21 Feb 1682 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> It was on this date that the estate of William White was administered to Elizabeth White, widow of said William. Elizabeth White, widow of William White, was granted administration of the estate after she put in security. Ordered that George Hope, Isaac Dix, John Sturgis and John Barnes go to the nearest magistrate to be sworn and that they appraise and inventory the estate of William White.

At an Accomack County Court on 18 Dec 1682 Elizabeth Man petitioned the court saying that she had served her term of service to William White (deceased) and others; she requested that Elizabeth, White's widow, pay her corn and clothes according to the custom of the country. Since White had been

1. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 19 (adm of William White, wife Elizabeth); and McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1682-1690, Vol 7*, p. 5.

2. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1079 (tract A101).

3. JoAnn Riley McKey, comp., *Accomack County, Virginia, Court Order Abstracts, 1663-1666, Volume 1* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1996), p. 33 (hereafter cited as McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1663-1666, Vol 1*).

4. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 19 (adm of William White, wife Elizabeth).

5. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1142 (tract A121); and McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1682-1690, Vol 7*, p. 21.

6. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 19 (adm of William White, wife Elizabeth); and McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1682-1690, Vol 7*, p. 5.

her last master, it was ordered that Elizabeth White pay the corn, clothes and court costs.<sup>1</sup>

William appears on the list of tithables in Accomack Co, VA for 1663-1682.<sup>2</sup> There was a Wm. White on the tithable list from its beginning in 1663 up until his death in 1682. He was listed next to Robert Huitt in 1663. He was shown as a wheelwright in 1667 and in 1679. He had only 1 tithable from 1663 thru 1675 and he had 3 tithables in 1676, 1677 & 1678. In 1679 he went down to 2, but back up to 4 in 1680 and then 3 in 1681 & 1682. 1675 was the first year there were 2 Wm. Whites on the list, the second one is assumed to have been his son William White.

On 16 Jul 1663 in a deposition William White said he had lived in this country several years and had never heard ill reports of Robert Huitt and his wife till this rumor was spread. Sided: William [M] White.<sup>3</sup>

On 17 Aug 1663 in Accomack Court, William Browne denied that he committed fornication with Norah, but she swore that he was father of her child, so it was ordered that Browne be fined 500 lbs tobacco, post bond for the child's support, be committed to the sheriff's custody till he post bond for good behavior, and pay court costs. Norath (sic) confessed the sin of fornication, but asked to be released from corporal punishment by paying a fine. As William White promised to pay 400 lbs tobacco for Norah, she was acquitted from the punishment, but was to pay 100 lbs tobacco herself, with court costs.<sup>4</sup>

On 18 Aug 1663 in Accomack Court, deposition of Dority Watts aged about 28 years, 18 Aug 1663: Said that last November when she came to William White's house late at night, both William and his wife asked her to stay all night. She accepted, and after a short time she heard White's wife say that her aunt stole a hood and a scarf in England, and if she had not left when she did, she would have been stopped. Mrs. White also said that her aunt stole a doctor's case of instruments. Signed: Dority [D] Watts.<sup>5</sup>

William was named as a headright 17 Nov 1664 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> It was on this date that Wm. White was on a headright list for Robert Pitt.

On 18 Dec 1666 William White was granted a certificate for 400 acres for transporting 8 people into the colony.<sup>7</sup>

William patented land 1667 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> It was in this year that a patent was granted to William White for 400 acres and 2 years later he and his wife Mary assigned to Arthur Robins, who reassigned to Teage Anderson.

He served on a jury 16 Jun 1673 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> It was on this date that Wm. White, planter, and Wm. White were both members of the same jury, and the next day Wm. White, wheelwright was on a jury and the foreman was Ambrose White. On 19 Aug 1673 Wm. White, wheelwright, and Wm. White, planter, were both on the same jury whose foreman was Ambrose White.

On 17 Jun 1673 Teige Anderson sold land to William Willett and George Middleton 400 acres on Hunting Creek once owned by William White.<sup>10</sup>

William bought land 19 May 1674 in Pungoteague, Acc Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> It was on this date that George Parker and his wife Florence, for 5,454 lbs of tobacco, sold to William White, wheelwright, 374 acres at Pengeteag on the south side of Pocomoke Creek bounded by land formerly owned by John Williams, Nicholas Wadelow and Anthony Johnson, Negro. Signed: 19 Mar 1673/4, George [G] Parker and Florence Parker ... George Parker, gentleman, and his wife Florence appointed Robert Watson, Sr., as their attorney to handle the sale of property to William White, wheelwright. This branch of the White family is laid out in Whitelaw, p. 1142 in describing the ownership of tract A121. Today the neck is called White's Neck, the creek on the south in Bundick's Creek and the creek on the north is White's Creek. In 1683 William White, wife Elizabeth, died intestate and was succeeded by a son William [II]. Elizabeth married Thomas Crippen. In 1703 the verbal will of William White [I] left everything to his son William [III], who in 1767, wife Mary, left 400 acres at the south side to his son William [IV] and 200 acres on the north side to

1. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1678-1682, Vol 6*, p. 232.

2. Nottingham, *Cert & Rights and Tithables*, p. 72 - 120.

3. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1663-1666, Vol 1*, p. 39.

4. *Ibid.*, p. 25.

5. *Ibid.*, p. 33.

6. *Ibid.*, p. 99.

7. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1666-1670, Vol 2*, p. 12.

8. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1079 (tract A101).

9. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1671-1673, Vol 3*, p. 124 - 127.

10. *Ibid.*, p. 130.

11. JoAnn Riley McKey., *Accomack County, Virginia, Court Order Abstracts, 1673-1676, Volume 4* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1997), p. 51 (hereafter cited as McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1673-1676, Vol 4*).

his son George. In 1797 William [IV] left his land to his sons Arthur, William, George, James and John; and the last named sold his part to his brother George and a survey 6 years later showed 421 acres for division. In 1778 George White (son of William III) and his wife Agnes left to an unborn child, if any, otherwise to a nephew George White Burton and in 1804 George W. & Helen Burton sold as 150 acres to John Burton Sr. (NOTE: Whitelaw may have skipped a generation between William II and III.)

William White (I) Wheelwright and Mary (-----) had the following child:

- + 80 i. William<sup>6</sup> White (II) Planter was born circa 1640 and died by 3 Aug 1703.

111. **Mary**<sup>7</sup> (-----) was born circa 1620.

She married **William White (I) Wheelwright** circa 1640.<sup>1</sup> William was born circa 1615. He married **Elizabeth** (-----) circa 1680 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> William died by 21 Feb 1682 in Accomack Co, VA, at 66 years of age.<sup>3</sup> William appears on the list of tithables in Accomack Co, VA for 1663-1682.<sup>4</sup> There was a Wm. White on the tithable list from its beginning in 1663 up until his death in 1682. He was listed next to Robert Huitt in 1663. He was shown as a wheelwright in 1667 and in 1679. He had only 1 tithable from 1663 thru 1675 and he had 3 tithables in 1676, 1677 & 1678. In 1679 he went down to 2, but back up to 4 in 1680 and then 3 in 1681 & 1682. 1675 was the first year there were 2 Wm. Whites on the list, the second one is assumed to have been his son William White.

On 16 Jul 1663 in a deposition William White said he had lived in this country several years and had never heard ill reports of Robert Huitt and his wife till this rumor was spread. Sided: William [M] White.<sup>5</sup>

On 17 Aug 1663 in Accomack Court, William Browne denied that he committed fornication with Norah, but she swore that he was father of her child, so it was ordered that Browne be fined 500 lbs tobacco, post bond for the child's support, be committed to the sheriff's custody till he post bond for good behavior, and pay court costs. Norath (sic) confessed the sin of fornication, but asked to be released from corporal punishment by paying a fine. As William White promised to pay 400 lbs tobacco for Norah, she was acquitted from the punishment, but was to pay 100 lbs tobacco herself, with court costs.<sup>6</sup>

On 18 Aug 1663 in Accomack Court, deposition of Dority Watts aged about 28 years, 18 Aug 1663: Said that last November when she came to William White's house late at night, both William and his wife asked her to stay all night. She accepted, and after a short time she heard White's wife say that her aunt stole a hood and a scarf in England, and if she had not left when shd did, she would have been stopped. Mrs. White also said that her aunt stole a doctor's case of instruments. Signed: Dority [D] Watts.<sup>7</sup>

William was named as a headright 17 Nov 1664 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> It was on this date that Wm. White was on a headright list for Robert Pitt.

On 18 Dec 1666 William White was granted a certificate for 400 acres for transporting 8 people into the colony.<sup>9</sup>

William patented land 1667 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> It was in this year that a patent was granted to William White for 400 acres and 2 years later he and his wife Mary assigned to Arthur Robins, who reassigned to Teage Anderson.

He served on a jury 16 Jun 1673 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> It was on this date that Wm. White, planter, and Wm. White were both members of the same jury, and the next day Wm. White, wheelwright was on a jury and the foreman was Ambrose White. On 19 Aug 1673 Wm. White, wheelwright, and Wm. White, planter, were both on the same jury whose foreman was Ambrose White.

On 17 Jun 1673 Teige Anderson sold land to William Willett and George Middleton 400 acres on

1. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1079 (tract A101).

2. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 19 (adm of William White, wife Elizabeth).

3. *Ibid.*, p. 19 (adm of William White, wife Elizabeth); and McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1682-1690, Vol 7*, p. 5.

4. Nottingham, *Cert & Rights and Tithables*, p. 72 - 120.

5. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1663-1666, Vol 1*, p. 39.

6. *Ibid.*, p. 25.

7. *Ibid.*, p. 33.

8. *Ibid.*, p. 99.

9. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1666-1670, Vol 2*, p. 12.

10. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1079 (tract A101).

11. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1671-1673, Vol 3*, p. 124 - 127.

Hunting Creek once owned by William White.<sup>1</sup>

William bought land 19 May 1674 in Pungoteague, Acc Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> It was on this date that George Parker and his wife Florence, for 5,454 lbs of tobacco, sold to William White, wheelwright, 374 acres at Pengeteag on the south side of Pocomoke Creek bounded by land formerly owned by John Williams, Nicholas Wadelow and Anthony Johnson, Negro. Signed: 19 Mar 1673/4, George [G] Parker and Florence Parker ... George Parker, gentleman, and his wife Florence appointed Robert Watson, Sr., as their attorney to handle the sale of property to William White, wheelwright. (See William White (I) Wheelwright for the children resulting from this marriage.)

On 16 Jul 1663 in Accomack Court, Murrin Cornelius had repeated several "speeches" disparaging the wife of Robert Huit. Cornelius confessed and said she had heard them from Mary White, but could not prove it. Cornelius was ordered to make her contrition by acknowledgement in court and in both Occahannock Church and Nanda Church. She was to pay court costs. Deposition of Hugh Cornelius and Marrison his wife on 16 July 1663: About a year ago Mary White related that Richard Hill's barrow got into Undimon's field, where Huitt kiled it and with his men carried it home. When the hog was dressed, the say Richard Hill's daughter coming to the house, so they cut off the hog's head and ran into a little room with it. As Capt. Baker and Hill were at Huitt's house the next Sabbath, they were invited to stay to dinner. Hill asked if that was part of the same poor sow that Huitt had sent Hill's wife a piece of. Mary White also related that Huitt had killed only one poor sow that year. She added that Robert Huitt's wife sent for her and asked what her nephew had said about her. Mary White told what had been related. Huitt's wife said that if Mary had told her in private, she would have liked Mary well, but now Richard Hill and everyone would hear it. Signed: Hugh [X] Cornelius and Marrison [backward 3] Cornelius. John Lecatt, Charles Ratcliff, Hugh Turpin & Isaac Dix also gave depositions. On 18 Aug 1663 in Accomack Court, it was ordered that the suit brought against Mary White by Hugh Cornelius be dropped for lack of cause, with Conrelius paying court costs. It was ordered that Mary White, who "scandalized and abused" Goody Huit, her aunt, be committed into the sheriff's custody until she asked her aunt's forgiveness three times: once in open court, once before the congregation of each church in the county on succeeding Sabbath days. Mary White was to pay court costs. Deposition of Marrison Cornelius, aged about 25 years, 18 Aug 1663: Mary White told her ther Mary's Aunt Goody Huitt, while in England, stole a gown, a hood, and a scarf, and if she had not hastened out of England, she would have been stopped. Also she stole the doctor's instruments aboard the ship she came in and put them in Mary White's box in case she ship's master found it out. Signed: Marrison [O over arc] Cornelius.<sup>3</sup>

112. **Capt. Robert<sup>7</sup> Snead** was born circa 1650. Robert died by 4 Mar 1712/3 in Accomack Co, VA, at 62 years of age.<sup>4</sup>

He married twice. He married **Elizabeth Lucas** circa 1675 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> Elizabeth was born circa 1650. He married **Mary (15) West** circa 1705.<sup>6</sup> Mary was born circa 1685 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> Mary<sup>8</sup> was the daughter of Lt. Col. John (2) West and Matilda [13] Scarborough. She married **William Burton** circa 1715 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> Mary died Jan 1767 at 81 years of age.<sup>10</sup> Mary was named in her grandmother's will 14 Jun 1691 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> She was named as granddaughter Mary West in the will of Mary Scarborough.

Mary was named in her father's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> She was under age 16.

She made a will 14 Apr 1765 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> Capt. Robert Snead, formerly of Jamaica, clerk

1. Ibid., p. 130.

2. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1673-1676, Vol 4*, p. 51.

3. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1663-1666, Vol 1*, p. 33.

4. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

5. Ibid., p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

6. Ibid., p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

7. Ibid., p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

8. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*; Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarborough) & p. 33 (will of John West); and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 511 (Anthony West Family).

9. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

10. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 668 (Anthony West family).

11. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarborough).

12. Ibid., p. 33 (will of John West).

of Accomack County, 1703-12.

Capt. Robert Snead and Elizabeth Lucas had the following children:

- 113 i. Capt. Charles<sup>6</sup> Snead<sup>2</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1675. Charles died 30 Apr 1727 in Accomack Co, VA, at 51 years of age.<sup>3</sup> He married Catherine (14) West 7 Jan 1711/2 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> Catherine was born 6 May 1677 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> Catherine<sup>6</sup> was the daughter of Lt. Col. John (2) West and Matilda [13] Scarburgh. Catherine died 19 Feb 1750/1 at 73 years of age.<sup>7</sup> Catherine was named in her father's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> She was under age 16. Capt. Charles Snead was clerk of Accomack County, 1712-27.
- + 85 ii. Robert Snead was born circa 1677 and died by 6 Jun 1721.

Capt. Robert Snead and Mary (15) West had the following children:

- 114 iii. John (67) Snead<sup>9</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1706. John died by Aug 1756 in Craven Co, NC, at 50 years of age.<sup>10</sup> He married Jane (85) Jackson circa 1730.<sup>11</sup> Jane was born circa 1710 in Accomack Co, VA. Jane<sup>12</sup> was the daughter of John (24) Jackson and Jane 'Jean' (-----). Jane died by Dec 1774 in Craven Co, NC, at 64 years of age.<sup>13</sup> Jane received land as a gift 6 Feb 1733/4 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> It was on this date that her father made a deed of gift of land to her.
- John received land as a gift 4 Dec 1728 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> It was on this date that he was devised Snead's Purchase at Indian River in Maryland by his father and was, given his father's mansion house and land by his mother and step-father. He later moved to North Carolina where he established a plantation on New River in Craven County.
- 115 iv. Mary (68) Snead<sup>16</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1708. She married twice. She married Thomas (36) Gaskins by 8 Nov 1727. Thomas was born circa 1700. He married (-----) Conway circa 1725 in Northumberland Co, VA.<sup>17</sup> Thomas died by 8 Aug 1737 in Northumberland Co, VA, at 37 years of age.<sup>18</sup> She married Colin Campbell 22 Aug 1741 in Northumberland Co, VA.<sup>19</sup> Colin was born 1707.<sup>20</sup> Colin died 7 Apr 1780 in Surry Co, VA, at 72 years of age.<sup>21</sup>

1. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 665 (Anthony West family).

2. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

3. *Ibid.*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

4. *Ibid.*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

5. *Ibid.*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

6. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West; Nottingham, Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 33 (will of John West); and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 511 (Anthony West Family).

7. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

8. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 33 (will of John West).

9. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

10. *Ibid.*, p. 525 (Anthony West Family).

11. *Ibid.*, p. 525 (Anthony West Family).

12. *Ibid.*, p. 583 (Wilkins Family).

13. *Ibid.*, p. 525 (Anthony West Family).

14. *Ibid.*, p. 583 (Wilkins Family).

15. *Ibid.*, p. 525 (Anthony West Family).

16. *Ibid.*, p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

17. John Frederick Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse and Person, Virginia, 1607-1624/5*, 4th Edition, Volume 2, Families G-P.

(Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 2005), p. 63 (Gaskins Family) (hereafter cited as Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 2*).

18. *Ibid.*, p. 63 (Gaskins Family).

19. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 525 (Anthony West Family).

20. *Ibid.*, p. 525 (Anthony West Family).

21. *Ibid.*, p. 525 (Anthony West Family).

- 116 v. Ann (69) Snead<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1710. Ann died by 24 Jun 1746 in Accomack Co, VA, at 35 years of age.<sup>2</sup>
- 117 vi. Catherine (70) Snead<sup>3</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1712. Catherine died by 25 Nov 1755 in Accomack Co, VA, at 43 years of age.<sup>4</sup> She married Col. William Arbuckle circa 1730.<sup>5</sup> William was born circa 1700. He married Bridget Brookes circa 1727 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> William died Apr 1751 in Accomack Co, VA, at 50 years of age.<sup>7</sup> He made a will 18 Oct 1746 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> Wife to have use of whole estate during her widowhood. To son James plantation where I now live. "I give to my poor little fellow and Dear Child William my plantation I bought from Timothy Coe." Balance of estate to be divided between all my children, first making allowance for what my sister Ann Snead has bequeathed to my daughters Euphama & Ann, so that all my children be made equal. Wife Exec. Witt: Comfort Rew, James Strann, Wonny Rew. Codicil dated 21 June 1747: To unborn child an equal share of my estate with the other children.
- William's will was probated 30 Apr 1751 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> Thomas Parramore appointed guardian to James Arbuckle, heir at law to the testator. Katherine Arbuckle, widow of the testator qualified.

Catherine was named in her husband's will 30 Apr 1751 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> She was shown as the widow Katherine Arbuckle at probate of the estate of William Arbuckle.

118. **Elizabeth<sup>7</sup> Lucas** was born circa 1650.

She married **Capt. Robert Snead** circa 1675 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> Robert was born circa 1650. He married **Mary (15) West** circa 1705.<sup>12</sup> Robert died by 4 Mar 1712/3 in Accomack Co, VA, at 62 years of age.<sup>13</sup> (See Capt. Robert Snead for the children resulting from this marriage.)

119. **John<sup>7</sup> Ayres Sr.** was born 1632.<sup>14</sup> John died 1702 in Accomack Co, VA, at 70 years of age.<sup>15</sup>

He married **Mary Hill** by 26 Mar 1688.<sup>16</sup> Mary was born 1646 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>17</sup> Mary<sup>18</sup> was the daughter of Capt. Richard Hill and Mary Drake. She married **Christopher Thompson** circa 1702 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>19</sup> Mary died after 9 Dec 1703 in Accomack Co, VA, at approximately 57 years of age.<sup>20</sup> Mary was named in her father's will 26 Mar 1688 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>21</sup> She was shown as my daughter Mary Ayres in the will of Capt. Richard Hill of Hunting Creek.

Mary was named in her husband's will 9 Dec 1703 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>22</sup> She was shown as only

1. Ibid., p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

2. Ibid., p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

3. Ibid., p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

4. Ibid., p. 525 (Anthony West Family).

5. Ibid., p. 525 (Anthony West Family).

6. Ibid., p. 526 (Anthony West Family).

7. Ibid., p. 526 (Anthony West Family).

8. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 161 (will of William Arbuckle, wife Katherine).

9. Ibid., p. 161 (will of William Arbuckle, wife Katherine).

10. Ibid., p. 161 (will of William Arbuckle, wife Katherine).

11. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

12. Ibid., p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

13. Ibid., p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

14. Count D'Angerville, *Living Descendants of Blood Royal, Volume Five*, World Nobility, and Peerage, London & Paris, (hereafter cited as Desc of Blood Royal, V.5).

15. Ibid.

16. Wife's Father's Will.

17. Ibid.

18. Father's Will

19. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 35 (will of Christopher Tomson).

20. Desc of Blood Royal, V.5.

21. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 23 (will of Capt. Richard Hill of Hunting Creek).

22. Ibid., p. 35 (will of Christopher Tomson).

as my wife in the will of Christopher Tomson, who named all her sons as his sons-in-law, meaning step-sons.

John Ayres Sr. and Mary Hill had the following children:

- 120 i. Edmond<sup>6</sup> Ayres<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1672. Edmond died 1719 at 47 years of age.<sup>2</sup> Edmond was named in his grandfather's will 26 Mar 1688. Edmond was named as an heir 9 Dec 1703 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> He was shown as a son-in-law (step-son) Edmund Ayres in the will Christopher Tomson.
- + 90 ii. Francis Ayres was born circa 1674 and died by 6 Jun 1721.
- 121 iii. Henry Ayres<sup>4</sup> was born circa 1676. He married Comfort [61] Scarborough by 12 Mar 1706/7.<sup>5</sup> Henry Ayres was a joiner of Somerset County, who purchased 100 acres there on 3 Oct 1687, with wife Comfort sold 250 acres he had inherited from his father John Ayres on 6 Oct 1707 and as of Worcester Co, MD, sold other land which had belonged to his father on 29 May 1744.  
Comfort was born circa 1680 in Somerset Co, MD. Comfort <sup>6</sup> was the daughter of Matthew Scarborough and Hannah Scarborough [17] Wise.  
Henry was named in his grandfather's will 26 Mar 1688.
- 122 iv. John Ayres Jr.<sup>7</sup> was born circa 1678. John was named in his grandfather's will 26 Mar 1688.
- 123 v. Richard Hill Ayres<sup>8</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1680. Richard died by 3 Jun 1718 in Accomack Co, VA, at 37 years of age.<sup>9</sup> He married Esther (21) Wilkins circa 1700.<sup>10</sup> Esther was born circa 1675 in Northampton Co, VA. Esther <sup>11</sup> was the daughter of Nathaniel (5) Wilkins and Frances Hunt. She married William Chance Jr. after 3 Jun 1718 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> Her father Nathaniel Wilkins made a deed of gift to her on 24 Jul 1701 in N'hamp County.<sup>13</sup>  
Esther was named in her son's will 14 Feb 1720/1 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> She was shown as my mother Easter Ayres in the will of Richard Ayres, son of Richard Hill Ayres.  
Richard was named in his grandfather's will 26 Mar 1688. Richard was named as an heir 9 Dec 1703 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> He was shown as my son-in-law (step-son) in the will of Christopher Tomson.  
He owned 300 acres in Accomack County in 1704.<sup>16</sup>  
He made a will 21 Dec 1717 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>17</sup>
- 124 vi. Patience Ayres<sup>18</sup> was born circa 1682. Patience was living 1688.<sup>19</sup>
- 125 vii. Ann Mary Ayres<sup>20</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1684.

1. Grandfather's Will

2. Mary Anne Youngblood.

3. Ibid., p. 35 (will of Christopher Tomson).

4. Grandfather's Will

5. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 552 (Scarburgh Family).

6. Ibid., p. 552 (Scarburgh Family).

7. Grandfather's Will

8. Grandfather's Will

9. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 582 (Wilkins Family).

10. Ibid., p. 582 (Wilkins Family).

11. Ibid., p. 577 (Wilkins Family).

12. Ibid., p. 582 (Wilkins Family).

13. Ibid., p. 582 (Wilkins Family).

14. Ibid., p. 67 (will of Richard Ayres, son of Richard Hill Ayres).

15. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 35 (will of Christopher Tomson).

16. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 582 (Wilkins Family).

17. Ibid., p. 582 (Wilkins Family).

18. Grandfather's Will

19. Grandfather's Will.

20. Mary Anne Youngblood

126. **Mary<sup>7</sup> Hill** (Capt. Richard<sup>8</sup>)<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA 1646.<sup>2</sup> Mary died after 9 Dec 1703 in Accomack Co, VA, at approximately 57 years of age.<sup>3</sup>

She married twice. She married **John Ayres Sr.** by 26 Mar 1688.<sup>4</sup> John was born 1632.<sup>5</sup> John died 1702 in Accomack Co, VA, at 70 years of age.<sup>6</sup> She married **Christopher Thompson** circa 1702 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> Christopher was born circa 1650. Christopher died by 7 Jun 1704 in Accomack Co, VA, at 53 years of age.<sup>8</sup> He made a will 9 Dec 1703 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> After the death of my wife to my son in law Edmund Ayres plantation where I now live containing 300 acres, being part of 500 acres as by patent will appear. To Francis Ayres, son of my son in law Francis Ayres 100 acres of said land. To Richard Ayres, son of Richard Ayres, my son in law, 100 acres of said tract. To son in law Henry Ayres 100 acres of said tract. To Ann Mary Ayres my daughter in law 100 acres of said tract. To Edmund Ayres & Ann his wife plantation containing 800 acres at Blackwater Creek in Maryland for life, then to their two daughters Tabitha & Ann Mary Ayres. Wife (no name) residual legatee & Exec. Witt: John Drummond, Robert Davis, Regnald Eyre, Isaac Metcalfe, Simon Michael.

Mary was named in her father's will 26 Mar 1688 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> She was shown as my daughter Mary Ayres in the will of Capt. Richard Hill of Hunting Creek.

Mary was named in her husband's will 9 Dec 1703 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> She was shown as only as my wife in the will of Christopher Tomson, who named all her sons as his sons-in-law, meaning stepsons.

127. **Lt. Col. John (2)<sup>7</sup> West** (Anthony (1)<sup>8</sup>)<sup>12</sup> was born in Worchester, England 7 Apr 1638.<sup>13</sup> John died 27 May 1703 in Nandua, Acc Co, VA, at 65 years of age.<sup>14</sup>

He married **Matilda [13] Scarburgh** circa 1658 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> Matilda was born 1645 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> Matilda<sup>17</sup> was the daughter of Col. Edmund [3] Scarburgh (II) and Mary (Cade?). Matilda died 3 Jan 1720/21 in Accomack Co, VA, at 75 years of age.<sup>18</sup> Matilda was named in her mother's will 14 Jun 1691 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>19</sup> Matilda was named in her husband's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>20</sup> Matilda was named in her son's will 17 Jan 1708/09 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>21</sup>

John was living 12 Oct 1651.<sup>22</sup> John was living circa 1676 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>23</sup> He was named as uncle John West and was to be the executor of Henry Scarborough's undated will, which was recorded 26 May 1676.

1. Father's Will

2. Desc of Blood Royal, V.5.

3. Ibid.

4. Wife's Father's Will.

5. Ibid.

6. Ibid.

7. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 35 (will of Christopher Tomson).

8. Ibid., p. 35 (will of Christopher Tomson).

9. Ibid., p. 35 (will of Christopher Tomson).

10. Ibid., p. 23 (will of Capt. Richard Hill of Hunting Creek).

11. Ibid., p. 35 (will of Christopher Tomson).

12. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 510 (Anthony West Family).

13. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*; and Cynthia McDaniel to M.K. Miles. Emails dated Oct-Nov 2007 Northern Virginia, Ruhi19@cox.net. in possession of M.K. Miles at 13568 Adrian Ct., Woodbridge, VA 22191 (2007). (hereafter cited as McDaniel, *Emails, Oct-Nov 2007*).

14. Lucy Ames Edwards, *Ames, Mears and Allied Lines of Accomack County Virginia*, Lucy A. Edwards, 1967, (hereafter cited as Edwards, *Ames, Mears & Allied Lines*); and Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 663 (Anthony West Family).

15. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*, p. 14; and Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 663 (Anthony West Family).

16. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 510 (Anthony West Family).

17. Jennings Cropper Wise, VA Hist Society, *Col. John Wise, His Ancestors and Descendants*, Bell Book, & Stationary Co, Richmond, VA, 1918, (hereafter cited as Wise, *Col. John Wise Ancestors & Descendants*); and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarburgh).

18. Patricia Ann 'Pat' Dudley.

19. Ibid., p. 20 (will of Mary Scarburgh).

20. Ibid., p. 34 (will of John West).

21. Ibid., p. 41 (will of Bennony West).

22. Father's Will.

23. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 8 (will of Henry Scarborough).

He made a will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> To son Anthony land at Nandua - Elizabeth is wife of Anthony. Grandson John, son of Anthony. To granddaughters Matilda, Mary Scarborough and Jean West, daughters of my son Anthony, the Ridge land without the Neck where Anthony now lives. To son Alexander plantation at Mossongo formerly known by the name of old Brookes land. To 4 youngest daughters Catherine, Mary, Ann and Scarborough West (all under age 16). To eldest son John and son Benony land at Deep Creek; should both die without issue Benony's part to go to Alexander's eldest son and John's part to my son Jonathan. To son Jonathan land at Chicconessick Creek. To son John land at Pungoteague. To 5 daughters Catherine, Mary, Ann, Scarborough and Matilda land at Deep Creek. To daughter Sarah Robinson, wife of Capt. Tully Robinson, plantation at Onancock called ye Folly, containing 600 acres for life and then to her 5 children, West, Elizabeth, Scarborough, Sarah and Susanna. To daughter Frances Kellam land given her by deed. To Sarum, son of my daughter Frances, cattle, personalty. To John, the son of Sarah Glanning, dec'd, 100 acres at Gingoteague. To youngest son John West. To sons John West the younger and John West the elder. Wife Matilda Exec. and after her dec'd I appoint my son Jonathan Exr. Son-in-law Capt. Tully Robinson to assist my wife. To grandson Anthony, son of John West. To grandson John, the eldest son of my daughter Matilda Wise 100 acres. Witt: William Wise, John Wise Jr., Tabitha Hill, Geo: Nich: Hack, Patrick Morgan and Robert Hutchinson.

John's will was probated 4 Aug 1703 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> John West was baptised on 13 Apr 1638 in England (Some Descendants of Anthony West of Acc, VA). John West deposed 10 Nov 1663 that he was aged 25 years or thereabouts. On 23 Dec 1650 he had been put in possession of 1600 acres in Northampton County which included the Herle tract. He was a carpenter and shipbuilder by trade and served Accomack County as commissioner, 1662-63, justice, 1663-1703, sheriff, 1667, and as captain, major and lieutenant colonel of militia, 1655-1703. He held 5250 acres in Accomack County, 1683. A patent issued to John West, 20 Oct 1661, for 250 acres in Northampton County recites that the land was granted to Matilda Scarborough, 31 Mar 1655, and due said West as marrying with the said Scarborough. His widow held 3600 acres in Accomack County, 1704 (*Adventurers of Purse and Person*, p. 663). For more on the descendants of Lt. Col. John West and Matilda Scarborough see "Ames, Mears and Allied Lines of Accomack County Virginia," by Lucy Ames Edwards, pp. 171-176. He was a boatright.

Lt. Col. John (2) West and Matilda [13] Scarborough had the following children:

- 128 i. Sarah (10)<sup>6</sup> West<sup>9</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA 31 Aug 1658.<sup>4</sup> Sarah died 12 Nov 1723 in Deep Creek, Acc Co, VA, at 65 years of age.<sup>5</sup> She married Col. Tully Robinson circa 1680 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> Tully was born circa 1655. Tully died by 5 Aug 1724 in Accomack Co, VA, at 69 years of age.<sup>7</sup>
- Sarah was named in her father's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> She was named as daughter Sarah Robinson, wife of Capt. Tully Robinson, and given a plantation at Onancock called ye Folly, containing 600 acres for life and then it was to go to her 5 children, West, Elizabeth, Scarborough, Sarah and Susanna.
- 129 ii. John (5) West the elder<sup>9</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1661. John died Jan 1708/09 at 47 years of age. John was named in his father's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> He was named as the eldest son John in the will of John West. (Note: This could have meant that he was either the eldest son or just the eldest of the two sons named John.)

1. *Ibid.*, p. 33 (will of John West).

2. *Ibid.*, p. 33 (will of John West).

3. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*; Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 34 (will of John West); and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 511 (Anthony West Family).

4. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 665 (Anthony West family).

5. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 512 (Anthony West Family).

6. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 34 (will of John West).

7. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 513 (Anthony West Family).

8. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 34 (will of John West).

9. *Ibid.*, p. 33 (will of John West); Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 663 (Anthony West family); and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 511 (Anthony West Family).

10. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 33 (will of John West).

- He made a will 9 Nov 1708 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup>
- 130 iii. Anthony (6) West<sup>2</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1663. Anthony died 1717 in Accomack Co, VA, at 54 years of age.<sup>3</sup> He married Elizabeth Rowles circa 1690.<sup>4</sup> Elizabeth was born circa 1670. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> was the daughter of John Rowles I. Elizabeth died 1753 at 83 years of age.<sup>6</sup> Elizabeth was living 1709.<sup>7</sup> She made a will 21 Apr 1749 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup>
- Anthony was named in his grandmother's will 14 Jun 1691 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> Anthony was named in his father's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> He made a will 26 Oct 1716 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup>
- + 96 iv. Alexander (7) West was born circa 1665 and died Dec 1727.
- 131 v. Jonathan (8) West<sup>12</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA 27 Mar 1674.<sup>13</sup> Jonathan died 1727 in Accomack Co, VA, at 53 years of age.<sup>14</sup> He married Rachel Spooner circa 1700.<sup>15</sup> Rachel was born circa 1675.
- Jonathan was named in his uncle's will circa 1676 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> He was named as nephew Jonathan West, son of Maj. John West, in the undated will of Henry Scarborough, which was recorded 26 May 1676.
- Jonathan was named in his father's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>17</sup> He was named as son Jonathan in the will of John West.
- He made a will 3 May 1727 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>18</sup> He died without issue.
- 132 vi. Bennony (9) West<sup>19</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1675. Bennony died Jan 1708/09 at 33 years of age.<sup>20</sup> He married Sarah Snead circa 1695.<sup>21</sup> Sarah was born circa 1670. Sarah was named in her husband's will 17 Jan 1708/09 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>22</sup>
- Bennony was named in his uncle's will circa 1676 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>23</sup> He was named as nephew Bennony West, a son of Maj. John West, in the undated will of Henry Scarborough, which was recorded 26 May 1676.
- Bennony was named in his father's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>24</sup> He was named as son Benony and was given land at Deep Creek and if he died without issue, his part was to go to son Alexander's eldest son.
- He made a will 17 Jan 1708/09 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>25</sup> To wife whole estate.

1. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 663 (Anthony West family).

2. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*, p. 19; and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 511 (Anthony West Family).

3. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 664 (Anthony West family).

4. James Egbert Mears, *Hacks Neck and Its People, Past and Present*, James E. Mears, Chicago, IL, 1937, (hereafter cited as Mears, *Hacks Neck & Its People*); and Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 664 (Anthony West family).

5. Father's Will

6. *Ibid.*, p. 664 (Anthony West family).

7. Father's Will.

8. *Ibid.*, p. 664 (Anthony West family).

9. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarborough).

10. *Ibid.*, p. 33 (will of John West).

11. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 664 (Anthony West family).

12. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*; Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 34 (will of John West); and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 511 (Anthony West Family).

13. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 663 (Anthony West family).

14. *Ibid.*, p. 663 (Anthony West family).

15. *Ibid.*, p. 663 (Anthony West family).

16. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 8 (will of Henry Scarborough).

17. *Ibid.*, p. 33 (will of John West).

18. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 663 (Anthony West family).

19. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 33 (will of John West); and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 511 (Anthony West Family).

20. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 41 (will of Bennony West).

21. *Ibid.*, p. 41 (will of Bennony West); and Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 663 (Anthony West family).

22. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 41 (will of Bennony West).

23. *Ibid.*, p. 8 (will of Henry Scarborough).

24. *Ibid.*, p. 33 (will of John West).

25. *Ibid.*, p. 41 (will of Bennony West).

Goddaughter Ann Snead. To wife Sarah Negro Robin now in the possession of my mother. Wife Extr. Brogther and friend Capt. Snead to assist her. Witt: Charles Snead and Evan Edwards.

Bennony's will was probated 1 Feb 1708/09 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> He died without issue.

- 133 vii. Scarburgh West<sup>2</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1675. Scarburgh was named in his uncle's will circa 1676 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> He was named as nephew Scarburgh West in the undated will of Henry Scarborough, which was recorded 26 May 1676.
- 134 viii. Maj. John (13) West (the younger)<sup>4</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1675. John died 1719 in Northampton Co, VA, at 44 years of age.<sup>5</sup> He married twice. He married Frances (12) Yeardley circa 1695.<sup>6</sup> Frances was born circa 1677 in Northampton Co, VA. Frances<sup>7</sup> was the daughter of Argoll (7) Yeardley (II) and Sarah (24) Michael. Frances died after 1714 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> Frances sold land 1714 in Old Town Neck, N'hamp Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> It was in this year that the 3 Yeardley daughters and their husbands divided the Yeardley land. This was signed by John and Frances West, John and Sarah Powell and George and Elizabeth Harmanson.

He married Josepha Maria Godwin after 1714.<sup>10</sup> Josepha was born circa 1690. She married Samuel Johnson by 1731 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> Josepha died by 8 Mar 1742/3 at 52 years of age.<sup>12</sup>

John was named in his uncle's will circa 1676 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> He was named as nephew John West the younger in the undated will of Henry Scarborough, which was recorded 26 May 1676.

It was on this date that John and Frances West signed a deed of partition assigning ownership of a slave, which in setting forth rights to the slave, traces the West-Yeardley-Michael-Harmanson relationship. He owned 500 acres in Accomack County, 1704.<sup>14</sup>

John was named in his father's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> He was named as youngest son John West in the will of John West and it was noted that there were two sons John, one the elder and one the younger.

He made a will 6 Feb 1718/19 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> To my son Argoll Yardly West my 350 acre plantation whereon I now live, and the reversion of the 55 acres where William Rabysshaw now lives. To my son John the 150 acre plantation whereon Robert Griffen now lives. To my son Thorowgood the 2 plantations in Accomack Co. whereon Samuel West and John Powell live, comprizing 250 acres. To my beloved wife Josepha Maria West 250 acres in Accomack Co. bounded by

1. *Ibid.*, p. 41 (will of Bennony West).

2. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*.

3. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 8 (will of Henry Scarborough).

4. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 511 (Anthony West Family).

5. Sue Morten O'Brien, *The Register of Americans of Prominent Descent*, Morten Pub Co, Inc., Signal Mountain, TN, 1982, (hereafter cited as *Americans of Prm Descent*).

6. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*; and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

7. Americans of Prm Descent; and Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 728 (Yeardley family).

8. David Scott to M.K. Miles. email dated 10 Sep 2007 Eastville, N'hamp Co, VA. In possession of M.K. Miles at 13568 Adrian Ct, Woodbridge, VA 22191 (2007). (hereafter cited as Scott to Miles, *Email, 09/10/2007*).

9. *Ibid.*

10. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*; Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family); and Scott to Miles, *Email, 09/10/2007*.

11. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family) & p. 590 (Wilkins Family).

12. *Ibid.*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

13. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 8 (will of Henry Scarborough).

14. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

15. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 34 (will of John West).

16. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 667 (Anthony West family); and Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*, p. 225 (will of John West).

Harry Houses Cutt. To my son Charles (under 18) Negro boy Ceaser. To my 3 daughters Sarah, Anne and Jemimah West Negro girl Betty. To my daughter Metelda West 30 shillings. To my son Joseph one shilling. To my wife Negro girl Pleasant. Wife and my children John, Thorowgood, Charles, Sarah, Anne and Jemimah West residual legatees. Wife and my son Argoll Extrs. My two friends, brother George Harmanson and Hillary Stringer to assist in Northampton Co. and Col. Tully Robinson and Mr. Thomas Custis in Accomack Co. Witt: Hillary Stringer, Francis Godwin, Jacob Stringer and George Harmanson.

John's will was probated 16 Sep 1719 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>1</sup>

- 135 ix. Catherine (14) West<sup>2</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA 6 May 1677.<sup>3</sup> Catherine died 19 Feb 1750/1 at 73 years of age.<sup>4</sup> She married Capt. Charles Snead 7 Jan 1711/2 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> Charles was born circa 1675 in Accomack Co, VA. Charles<sup>6</sup> was the son of Capt. Robert Snead and Elizabeth Lucas. Charles died 30 Apr 1727 in Accomack Co, VA, at 51 years of age.<sup>7</sup>

Catherine was named in her father's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> She was under age 16.

- 136 x. Matilda (11) West<sup>9</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1679. Matilda died by 6 Mar 1722/3 in Accomack Co, VA, at 43 years of age.<sup>10</sup> It was on this date that her will was probated. She married Hon. John [15] Wise circa 1698.<sup>11</sup>

John was born 1651 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> John<sup>13</sup> was the son of Col. John Wise Sr. and Hannah [6] Scarborough. John died by 7 May 1717 in Accomack Co, VA, at 65 years of age.<sup>14</sup> He made a will 27 Mar 1717 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> To son John plantation where I now live with 500 acres, being part of 800 acres, wife Matilda to have 1/3 for life. To son Thomas 300 acres adjcent his brother John, being the remaining part of the said 800 acres. Wife Matilda to sell my part of Foxes Island & my part of Smith's Island in Somerset County, Maryland, proceeds to my son Samuel Wise. 6 children John, Thomas, Samuel, Mary Cade Scarborough, Elizabeth & Hannah Scarborough Wise. Wife Exec. Witt: Tully Robinson, Jonathan West, Elizabeth Bradhurst, Sarah Robinson.

Matilda was named in her father's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> She was named as daughter Matilda Wise in the will of John West. Her daughter Mary Cade Wise was also named.

Matilda was named in her husband's will 27 Mar 1717 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>17</sup> She was shown as my wife Matilda Wise in the will of John Wise.

She made a will 6 Sep 1721 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>18</sup>

1. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*; and Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 667 (Anthony West family).

2. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*; Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 33 (will of John West); and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 511 (Anthony West Family).

3. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

4. *Ibid.*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

5. *Ibid.*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

6. *Ibid.*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

7. *Ibid.*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

8. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 33 (will of John West).

9. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*; Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 34 (will of John West); and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 511 (Anthony West Family).

10. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 513 (Anthony West Family).

11. Wise, *Col. John Wise Ancestors & Descendants*; and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 513 (Anthony West Family).

12. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 513 (Anthony West Family).

13. Wise, *Col. John Wise Ancestors & Descendants*; and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 513 (Anthony West Family).

14. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 55 (will of John Wise, wife Matilda).

15. *Ibid.*, p. 55 (will of John Wise, wife Matilda).

16. *Ibid.*, p. 34 (will of John West).

17. *Ibid.*, p. 55 (will of John Wise, wife Matilda).

18. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 513 (Anthony West Family).

- 137 xi. Frances (12) West<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1680. She married Richard Kellam circa 1695 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> Richard was born circa 1660 in Accomack Co, VA. Richard<sup>3</sup> was the son of Richard Kellam and Sarah Ansley. Richard died May 1731 at 70 years of age.<sup>4</sup> Richard was named in his father's will 1 Jun 1703 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> He was shown as a son Richard Kellam and given 5 schilling in the will of Richard Kellam.
- He made a will 8 Feb 1730/31 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup>
- Frances was named in her father's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> She was named as daughter Frances Kellam and given land that had been given to her by deed in the will of John West. Her son Sarum was also named.
- 138 xii. Mary (15) West<sup>8</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1685.<sup>9</sup> She deposed on 2 Oct 1766 that she was aged 80 and upwards. Mary died Jan 1767 at 81 years of age.<sup>10</sup> She married twice. She married Capt. Robert Snead circa 1705.<sup>11</sup> Robert was born circa 1650. He married Elizabeth Lucas circa 1675 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> Robert died by 4 Mar 1712/3 in Accomack Co, VA, at 62 years of age.<sup>13</sup> She married William Burton circa 1715 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> Mary West was William Burton's 2nd wife.
- William was born circa 1675. William died Jan 1730/31 at 55 years of age.<sup>15</sup> He made a will 18 Nov 1730 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup>
- Mary was named in her grandmother's will 14 Jun 1691 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>17</sup> She was named as granddaughter Mary West in the will of Mary Scarborough.
- Mary was named in her father's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>18</sup> She was under age 16.
- She made a will 14 Apr 1765 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>19</sup>
- 139 xiii. Anne (16) West<sup>20</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA 12 Feb 1685/6.<sup>21</sup> She married twice. She married Thomas Sparrow circa 1706.<sup>22</sup> Anne West was the 3rd wife of Thomas Sparrow.
- Thomas was born circa 1660 in Anne Arundel Co, MD.<sup>23</sup> Thomas died by 12 May 1719 in Maryland, at 58 years of age.<sup>24</sup> She married William Sellman 9 Oct 1718 in All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co, MD.<sup>25</sup> William was born 22 Jan 1689/90 in Maryland. William died 7 Mar 1742/3 in Anne Arundel Co, MD, at 53

1. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*; Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 34 (will of John West); and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 511 (Anthony West Family).

2. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 513 (Anthony West Family).

3. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 666 (Anthony West family).

4. *Ibid.*, p. 666 (Anthony West family).

5. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 34 (will of Richard Kellam, wife Sarah).

6. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 666 (Anthony West family).

7. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 34 (will of John West).

8. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*; Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarborough) & p. 33 (will of John West); and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 511 (Anthony West Family).

9. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

10. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 668 (Anthony West family).

11. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

12. *Ibid.*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

13. *Ibid.*, p. 514 (Anthony West Family).

14. *Ibid.*, p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

15. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 668 (Anthony West family).

16. *Ibid.*, p. 668 (Anthony West family).

17. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarborough).

18. *Ibid.*, p. 33 (will of John West).

19. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 665 (Anthony West family).

20. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*; Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 33 (will of John West); and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 511 (Anthony West Family).

21. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

22. *Ibid.*, p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

23. *Ibid.*, p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

24. *Ibid.*, p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

25. *Ibid.*, p. 515 (Anthony West Family).

years of age.<sup>1</sup>

Anne was named in her father's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> She was under age 16.

- 140 xiv. Scarburgh (17) West<sup>3</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1688. She married Thomas Harding 27 Dec 1705.<sup>4</sup> They moved to the Pamlico region of North Carolina where he was referred to as a ship carpenter of Bath County and as a mariner and was provost marshal of Bath County.

Thomas was born circa 1680. Thomas died by Oct 1727 in Bath Co, NC, at 47 years of age.<sup>5</sup>

Scarburgh was named in her father's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> She was under age 16.

141. **Matilda [13]<sup>7</sup> Scarburgh** (Col. Edmund [3]<sup>8</sup>)<sup>7</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA 1645.<sup>8</sup> She deposed 17 Mar 1679/80 that she was age 35. Matilda died 3 Jan 1720/21 in Accomack Co, VA, at 75 years of age.<sup>9</sup>

She married **Lt. Col. John (2) West** circa 1658 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> John was born 7 Apr 1638 in Worchester, England.<sup>11</sup> John<sup>12</sup> was the son of Anthony (1) West and Anne (-----). John died 27 May 1703 in Nandua, Acc Co, VA, at 65 years of age.<sup>13</sup> John was living 12 Oct 1651.<sup>14</sup> John was living circa 1676 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> He was named as uncle John West and was to be the executor of Henry Scarborough's undated will, which was recorded 26 May 1676.

He made a will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> To son Anthony land at Nandua - Elizabeth is wife of Anthony. Grandson John, son of Anthony. To granddaughters Matilda, Mary Scarburgh and Jean West, daughters of my son Anthony, the Ridge land without the Neck where Anthony now lives. To son Alexander plantation at Mossongo formerly known by the name of old Brookes land. To 4 youngest daughters Catherine, Mary, Ann and Scarburgh West (all under age 16). To eldest son John and son Benony land at Deep Creek; should both die without issue Benony's part to go to Alexander's eldest son and John's part to my son Jonathan. To son Jonathan land at Chicconessick Creek. To son John land at Pungoteague. To 5 daughters Catherine, Mary, Ann, Scarburgh and Matilda land at Deep Creek. To daughter Sarah Robinson, wife of Capt. Tully Robinson, plantation at Onancock called ye Folly, containing 600 acres for life and then to her 5 children, West, Elizabeth, Scarburgh, Sarah and Susanna. To daughter Frances Kellam land given her by deed. To Sarum, son of my daughter Frances, cattle, personalty. To John, the son of Sarah Glanning, dec'd, 100 acres at Gingoteague. To youngest son John West. To sons John West the younger and John West the elder. Wife Matilda Exec. and after her dec'd I appoint my son Jonathan Exr. Son-in-law Capt. Tully Robinson to assist my wife. To grandson Anthony, son of John West. To grandson John, the eldest son of my daughter Matilda Wise 100 acres. Witt: William Wise, John Wise Jr., Tabitha Hill, Geo: Nich: Hack, Patrick Morgan and Robert Hutchinson.

John's will was probated 4 Aug 1703 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>17</sup> (See Lt. Col. John (2) West for the children resulting from this marriage.)

1. Ibid., p. 516 (Anthony West Family).

2. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 33 (will of John West).

3. Ibid., p. 33 (will of John West); and Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 664 (Anthony West family).

4. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 516 (Anthony West Family).

5. Ibid., p. 516 (Anthony West Family).

6. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 33 (will of John West).

7. Wise, *Col. John Wise Ancestors & Descendants*; and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarburgh).

8. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 510 (Anthony West Family).

9. Patricia Ann 'Pat' Dudley.

10. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*, p. 14; and Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 663 (Anthony West Family).

11. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*, and McDaniel, *Emails, Oct-Nov 2007*.

12. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 510 (Anthony West Family).

13. Edwards, *Ames, Mears & Allied Lines*; and Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 663 (Anthony West Family).

14. Father's Will.

15. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 8 (will of Henry Scarborough).

16. Ibid., p. 33 (will of John West).

17. Ibid., p. 33 (will of John West).

Matilda was named in her mother's will 14 Jun 1691 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> Matilda was named in her husband's will 6 Feb 1702/03 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> Matilda was named in her son's will 17 Jan 1708/09 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> Matilda Scarborough and Lt. Col. John West had 6 sons and 7 daughters. In 1704 Mrs. Matilda West, widow, refused to take the usual oath, being a Quaker. She must have been considered a desirable convert, because both her father and husband had been staunch adherents of the Church of England (Whitelaw, p. 653).

142. **Richard<sup>7</sup> Bundick (II)** (Richard<sup>8</sup>)<sup>4</sup> was born in Northampton Co, VA circa 1656.<sup>5</sup> Richard died 1731 at 75 years of age.<sup>6</sup>

He married **Susanna Justice** circa 1700.<sup>7</sup> Susanna was born circa 1678 in Accomack Co, VA. Susanna<sup>8</sup> was the daughter of Ralph Justice and Mary Abbott. Susanna died before 17 Sep 1729 in Accomack Co, VA, at approximately 51 years of age.<sup>9</sup>

Richard was living 29 Dec 1692 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> Richard's will was probated 6 Jul 1731 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> Richard Bundick (II)'s birth year is based on his being 21 years old when his father deeded him land in Parkers Neck in 1677. On 15 Oct 1691, Richard Bundick deeded John Barns the 300 acres his father had sold Barns in 1680, relinquishing any title he might have in the land (Acc Co Wills & C Orders, 1682-1697, p. 212). On 23 Jan 1689, Richard Bundick bought 200 acres "near the Seaboard" from Daniel Jenifer for 5600 pounds of good tobacco and cask, land to the north of "the Tann house branch" (Acc Co Wills & Deeds, 1676-1590, p. 491). On 10 Dec 1693, Richard Bundick bought another 74 acres from Daniel Jenifer, called Gargapha Savannah, for 2400 pounds of tobacco (Acc Co Wills & c, 1692-1715, part 1, p. 69). This land was near the last purchase. Richard Bundick purchased 299 acres near "Gilford Creek" for 5000 pounds of Tobacco and Casqe" from Edward Nixson, "Tanner" on 18 Jan 1701 (Acc Co Wills & c, 1692-1715, part 1, p. 394). He then owned 773 acres. The Quit Rents of Virginia in 1704 shows Richard Bundick of Acc Co, the only Bundick listed, as being taxed for 773 acres in that year (p. 14). Richard Bundick (II) sold no land. He did give away two 100-acre tracts in May of 1728, one "near Guilford Branch," to daughter Susanna Onions and her husband John Onions (Acc Co Deeds, Wills & c., 1715-1729, part 2, p. 206) and 100 acres near Gargatha to son Richard Bundick Junr (same page). Richard Bundick (II) made his will on 23 May 1731 and it was recorded on 6 July of the same year. He left son George Bundick his home plantation of 200 acres and made him his executor. He gave son Abbott (under 21) 100 acres in the woods near Gargathy. He left 73 acres on Gargathy Branch to grandson, William Bundick Pearson. Son Justis Bundick (under 21) was to inherit 100 acres near Guilford. Son George was left the remainder of Richard's land "at the head of Guilford." He named five living daughters, three of whom had married, but no wife. Richard Bundick (II) divided personal property between his children, but did not own slaves (Acc Co Deeds & Wills, 1729-1739, part 1, p. 153). A complete transcription of the will of Richard Bundick (II) follows - In the Name of God Amen. I, Richard Bundock of the County of Accomack being very week of body but of sound and perfect memory I ordain this to be my Last Will and Testament revoking all others. [Imprimis] I give and bequeath my soul to God that gave it and my body to the earth from whence it came and to be buried at the discretion of my Executor. [Imps] I give and bequeath to my son George Bundock my Plantation whereon I now live containing two hundred acres of land with all houses orchards and all other appurtenances thereto belonging. I give the aforesaid two hundred acres of land to him and his heirs forever. [Item] I give end bequeath to my son Abbott Bundock one hundred acres of land lying up in the woods near Gargathy and bounded on Gargathy Branch and my son Richards land till there is the quantify. I give the said one

1. Ibid., p. 20 (will of Mary Scarborough).

2. Ibid., p. 34 (will of John West).

3. Ibid., p. 41 (will of Bennony West).

4. Father's Will.

5. Mary Frances Carey.

6. Accomack County, Virginia, *Deeds & Wills, 1729-1737(i)* (County Clerk's Office, Accomack County, Virginia), p. 153 (hereafter cited as Acc Co Deeds & Wills, 1729-1737(i)).

7. Wife's; and Father's Will.

8. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 93 (will of Ralph Justice, wife Mary).

9. Ibid., p. 93 (will of Ralph Justice, wife Mary).

10. Father's Will.

11. Acc Co Deeds & Wills, 1729-1737(i), p. 153.

hundred acres of land to my aforesaid son Abbott Bundock and his heirs lawfully begotten of his body and for want of such heirs then to my son George and his heirs forever. [Item] I give to my grandson William Bundock Pearson seventy three acres of land to him and his heirs lawfully begotten of his body and for want of such heir then to my son Abbott Bundock and his heirs for ever lawfully begotten of his body and for want of such heir then to my son George Bundock and his heirs forever it being the remainder of the land I gave my son Abbott binding on Gargathy Branch and John Bakers land. [Item] I give and bequeath to my son Justis Bundock one hundred acres of land near Guilford between the land I gave John Onions and Richard Jones land from the branch till there is the sum of one hundred acres but if he dye without heir lawfully begotten of his body I give the said one hundred acres of land to my grandson John Onions and his heirs forever. [Item] I give to my son George Bundock all the remainder of my land near the head of Guilford but my will is that my son Abbott have liberty to get timber for his own use to build upon his own land but if he dispose of any of the said timber aforesaid for any other use or profit then I barr him of his right forever. [Item] I give to my son Abbott Bundock one feather bed & bolster one rug 2 blankets & c one Duch pott one pine chest one brass candle stick one young horse two cows and Calves three ewes and lambs one sow and pigs two killable hogs three barrels of Indian corn one handmill 2 pewter dishes four plates my gun and one small table all to be paid to my son Abbott when he comes to 21 Years old. [Item] I give to my son Justis Bundock one feather bed and bolster & one rug. [Item] I give to my daughter Kezish Bundock one feather bed and bolster and one rug and one iron pott to be paid to them at twenty one years of age or at the day of marriage. [Item] I give all the remainder of my pewter to be equally divided between my three daughters Mary Evans, Tabitha Bundock and Keziah Bundock. [Item] I give to my son Justis Bundock one cow and calf two ewes and lambs and one small iron pott. [Item] I give to my son in law John Onions two ewes and lambs. [Item] I give to my three daughters Ann Abbott, Susanna Onions and Mary Evans twelve pence apiece and to my son Richard Bundock I also give twenty pence. [Item] I give to my dutiful son George Bundock all the remainder part of my estate in what kind soever both real and personal after all my legal and just debts are paid & c by him freely to be possessed and enjoyed by him and his heirs forever and I do further appoint my son George Bundock my whole and sole Executor of this my Last Will and Testament, and I do utterly revoke and disallow all and every other former Testaments wills and Executors by me in any ways before this time named will and bequeathed ratifying this and no other to be my Last Will and Testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 23rd day of May 1731. The words lawfully begotten of his body is interlined in the second Item before assigned. Witnesses present: Thos. Evans, William Wilson and Willm Hastins. Signed Richard (RB his mark) Bundock. At a Court held for Accomack County the 6th day of July 1731 the within Last Will & Testament of Rich'd Bundock deceased was proved in open Court by the Oaths of Thomas Evans Gent & William Wilson two of the witnesses to the same & admitted to record (Acc Co Deeds & Wills, 1729-1739, part 1, p. 153).

Richard Bundick (II) had the following children:

- + 102 i. George<sup>6</sup> Bundick was born circa 1680 and died 1764.
- 143 ii. (d|o Rich II) Bundick<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1682. (d|o died before 1731.<sup>2</sup> She married (-----) Pearson before 1731.<sup>3</sup> (-----) was born circa 1680.
- 144 iii. Ann Bundick<sup>4</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1684. She married (-----) Abbott circa 1710.<sup>5</sup> (-----) was born circa 1680.  
Ann was living 23 May 1731 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup>

Richard Bundick (II) and Susanna Justice had the following children:

- 145 iv. Susannah Bundick<sup>7</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1700. She married John

---

1. Father's Will.  
 2. Ibid.  
 3. Wife's; and Ibid.  
 4. Father's Will.  
 5. Wife's; and Ibid.  
 6. Father's Will.  
 7. Ibid.

Onions (I) before 1731.<sup>1</sup> John was born circa 1700. John died 1751 at 51 years of age.<sup>2</sup> John's will was probated 1751 in Somerset Co, MD.<sup>3</sup>

Susannah was living 23 May 1731 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup>

- 146 v. Mary Bundick<sup>5</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1700. Mary died by 18 Mary 1751 in Accomack Co, VA, at 50 years of age.<sup>6</sup> She was evidently dead by this date as her husband Thomas Evans left his daughter Mary all her mother's wearing clothes. She married Capt. Thomas Evans circa 1720.<sup>7</sup>

Thomas was born circa 1700 in Accomack Co, VA. Thomas died by 29 Oct 1751 in Accomack Co, VA, at 51 years of age.<sup>8</sup> In his will of 7 Sep 1738 William Wilson named a goddaughter Mary Evans, daughter of Capt. Thomas Evans.<sup>9</sup>

He made a will 18 Mary 1751 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> To son Thomas Evans £150 which I have already lent him to buy his land which he bought of Mr. Thomas Custis, lying at Mossongoes. Grandson John Evans, son of Thomas. To son John Evans plantation where I now live containing 150 acres. Daughter Mary Evans. To son Isaiah Evans 191 acres which I bought of Thomas Bennett & Robert Crippen, reversion to grandson Zerrobabel, son of Isaiah Evans. To daughter Mary all her mother's wearing clothes. 4 children, Thomas, John, Isaiah & Mary residual legatees. Sons John & Isaiah Exrs. Friends Caesar Evans, Paul Crippen & John Dix to divide estate. Witt: Caesar Evans, John Dix, William White.

Mary was living 23 May 1731 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup>

- 147 vi. Richard Bundick (III)<sup>12</sup> was born in Parkers Neck, Acc Co, VA circa 1705.<sup>13</sup> Richard died 1766 in Accomack Co, VA, at 61 years of age.<sup>14</sup> He married Ann Nock circa 1728.<sup>15</sup> Ann was born circa 1708 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> Ann<sup>17</sup> was the daughter of John Nock and Mary Barnes. Ann was named in her father's will 24 Dec 1739 in Accomack Co, VA. Ann Nock's father, John Nock, named her as Ann Bundick in his will dated 24 Dec 1739 and named her husband, Richard Bundick (III) as a Executor along with his son, George Nock (Acc Co Wills, 1737-43, p. 222).

Richard was named in his grandfather's will 17 Sep 1729 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>18</sup> He was shown as a grandson Richard Bundick in the will of Ralph Justice, wife Mary. Richard Bundick (III) was born in Parker's Neck, on land his father had been given in 1677 by Richard Bundick (I). On 7 May 1728, his father gave Richard Bundick (III), 100 acres near Gargatha, "part of land I bought of Colonel Jenefer" (Acc Co Deeds, Wills &c., 1715-1729, part 2, p. 206). When Richard Bundick (II), died testate in 1731, he only left son Richard 12 pence in his will, but he did mention that land he was leaving son Abbott Bundick adjoined son Richard's land. This Richard Bundick was also named in the 1728 will of his grandfather, Ralph Justis, who left him a slave (Acc Co Wills & Deeds 1729-1737, part 1, p. 47). Richard Bundick (III), lived his entire adult life on the 100 acres of

1. Wife's; and Ibid.

2. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*.

3. Ibid.

4. Father's Will.

5. Ibid.

6. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 166 (will of Thomas Evans).

7. Wife's; and Father's Will.

8. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 166 (will of Thomas Evans).

9. Ibid., p. 119 (will of William Wilson).

10. Ibid., p. 166 (will of Thomas Evans).

11. Father's Will.

12. *Grandfather's Will*, (hereafter cited as Grandfather's Will).

13. Mary Frances Carey.

14. *Accomack Co, VA, Orders, 1765-67*, p. 33 (hereafter cited as Acc Co Orders 1765-67).

15. Mary Frances Carey, *Nocks of Upper Accomack County, Virginia* (New Church, VA: Self Published via Photo Copies, 1999), (hereafter cited as Carey, *Nocks of Upper Acc Co, VA*).

16. Ibid.

17. Father's Will.

18. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 93 (will of Ralph Justice, wife Mary).

land east of Gargatha that his father gave him in 1728. At his intestate death in 1766, the land descended to his oldest son, Richard Bundick (IV), called "Piper" in local records. Note that Whitelaw, p. 1160, has this 100 acres mixed up with the 72/74 acres Richard Bundick II, left grandson William Bundick Pearson in 1731, apparently being unaware he had deeded this 100 acres to son Richard before he died. Whitelaw locates the land behind the present Arcadia Nursing Home, to the east of U.S. 13, and on both sides of Gargatha Landing Road. On 27 May 1766, John Bundick was named to administer the estate of Richard Bundick (Acc Co Orders, 1765-1767, p. 33). John would have been Richard's younger son and he gave his brother, Richard Bundick (Richard (IV) or "Piper"), as his security. The inventory of Richard Bundick's personal estate, valued at 18 pounds, 1 pence, 19 shillings, was returned on 26 Nov 1766. It was signed by the appraisers John Kittson, Charles Bagwell and William Nock (Acc Co Wills, 1761-1767, pp. 672/3). It was divided into five lots, one for each of his children.

- 148 vii. Abbott Bundick<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1712. Abbott died 1784 at 72 years of age.<sup>2</sup> He married three times. He married Sophia Bagwell circa 1735.<sup>3</sup> Sophia was born circa 1715. He married Mary Sanders circa 1760.<sup>4</sup> Mary was born circa 1720. Mary<sup>5</sup> was the daughter of Richard Sanders and Rachel (-----). He married Keziah Bell circa 1770.<sup>6</sup> Keziah was born circa 1740 in Accomack Co, VA. Keziah<sup>7</sup> was the daughter of (-----) Bell and Rachel (-----). Keziah was living 17 Apr 1769 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup>

Abbott was named in his grandfather's will 17 Sep 1729 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> He was shown as a grandson Abbott Bundick in the will of Ralph Justice, wife Mary.

Abbott was living 23 May 1731 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> He made a will 7 Mar 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> In his will, written 7 Mar 1784, Abbott Bundick named a wife "Kesiah" Bundick; a son Elias; and 5 daughters: Rachel, Leah, Tabitha, Patience and Keziah Bundick. To wife Kesiah Bundick my plantation during her widowhood, with reversion to son Elias Bundick and for want of heirs to 5 daughters. Personal estate to wife for life and then to 5 daughters. Wife and Stephen Bell Executors. Witnesses were Robert James, Thomas Taylor and William Taylor.

Abbott's will was probated 1 Sep 1784 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup>

- 149 viii. Tabitha Bundick<sup>13</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1713. Tabitha was living 23 May 1731 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup>
- 150 ix. Justice Bundick<sup>15</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1715. Justice died 1769 at 53 years of age.<sup>16</sup> He married Sarah (-----) circa 1740.<sup>17</sup> Sarah was born circa 1720. Sarah was living 1769 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>18</sup>

1. Father's Will.

2. *Accomack Co, VA, Wills & c., 1784-87*, p. 48 (hereafter cited as *Acc Co Wills&c 1784-87*).

3. Mary Frances Carey.

4. Mary Frances Carey.

5. Mary Frances Carey

6. Husband's Will.

7. *Mother's Will*, (hereafter cited as *Mother's Will*).

8. *Ibid.*

9. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 93 (will of Ralph Justice, wife Mary).

10. Father's Will.

11. *Acc Co Wills&c 1784-87*, p. 48.

12. *Ibid.*, p. 48.

13. Father's Will.

14. *Ibid.*

15. *Ibid.*

16. *Acc Co Wills&c 1767-72*, p. 252.

17. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*.

18. *Ibid.*

Justice was living 23 May 1731 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> Justice's will was probated 1 Feb 1769 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> In his will, written 15 Dec 1768, Justice Bundick named 2 daughters Susannah and Beersheba Bundick as residual legatees. To Robert Jones. To Thomas Bloxom. To Richard Bundick. To Rachel "Sandrews." Thomas Crippen and Charles Bagwell to be executors. Witnesses were Richard Onions and John Riggs. In order of probate Richard Onions was appointed guardian to Tabitha Bundick, one of the co-heirs of the testator (Acc Co Wills &c., 1767-72, p. 252).

- 151 x. Keziah Bundick<sup>3</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1718. She married John Young circa 1740.<sup>4</sup> John was born circa 1720 in Accomack Co, VA. John<sup>5</sup> was the son of Francis Young and Tabitha Wise d/o John Wise & Frances Parker ?? . John died May 1750 at 29 years of age.<sup>6</sup> John was named in his father's will 29 Sep 1733 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> He was shown as an underage son John Young in the will of Francis Young.

He made a will 13 Mar 1749 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> All my lands to be divided between my sons Thomas & John. Wife Keziah to have use of whole estate during her widowhood. To daughter Elizabeth Young my personal estate. Wife Exec. Witt: George Bundick. John Abbott Bundick, William Middleton, Thomas Riley.

John was named in his mother's will 11 Apr 1749 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> He was shown as a son John Young in the will of Tabitha Carrothers and was named as an Executor along with William Middleton.

John's will was probated 28 May 1750 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> Thomas Young was named heir at law to the testator.

Keziah was living 23 May 1731 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> Keziah was named in her husband's will 13 Mar 1749 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> She was shown as wife Keziah in the will of John Young.

152. **John<sup>7</sup> Abbott Jr.** (John<sup>8</sup>)<sup>13</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1657. John died Sep 1709 at 52 years of age.<sup>14</sup>

He married twice. He married **Amy Mason** circa 1684 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> Amy was born circa 1666 in Accomack Co, VA. Amy<sup>16</sup> was the daughter of Robert Mason and Temperance Waddelowe. Amy died circa 1699.<sup>17</sup> Amy was named as an heir 10 Sep 1673 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>18</sup> She was shown as Amy, daughter of Robert & Temperance Mason in the will of Thomas Fowkes, who was her grandmother Amey's fourth husband.

Amy was named in her father's will 12 Dec 1677 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>19</sup> She was shown as a daughter Amey and given plantation containing 650 acres at Pungoteague on the seaside in the will of Robert Mason.

1. Father's Will.

2. Acc Co Wills&c 1767-72, p. 252.

3. Father's Will.

4. Mary Frances Carey, *Youngs of Accomack County, Virginia*, Photocopied, New Church, VA, 1988, (hereafter cited as Carey, *Youngs of Accomack Co, VA*).

5. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 100 (will of Francis Young).

6. Carey, *Youngs of Accomack Co, VA*.

7. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 100 (will of Francis Young).

8. *Ibid.*, p. 155 (will of John Young).

9. *Ibid.*, p. 191 (will of Tabitha Carrothers).

10. *Ibid.*, p. 155 (will of John Young).

11. Father's Will.

12. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*.

13. *Ibid.*, p. 24 (will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann).

14. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1703-1710, Vol 10*, p. 211.

15. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1134 & 1272.

16. *Accomack Co, VA, Wills, 1673-76(v)*, p. 152 (hereafter cited as Acc Co Wills 1673-76(v)); and Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1134.

17. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1703-1710, Vol 10*, p. 211.

18. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 6 (will of Thomas Fowkes, brother of Ann Miells).

19. *Ibid.*, p. 9 (will of Robert Mason).

Amy was named in her grandmother's will 20 Aug 1678 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> She was shown as Amy Mason, a daughter of Robert & Temperance Mason, in the will of Amy Fowkes.

He married **Elizabeth (-----)** circa 1700.<sup>2</sup> Elizabeth Abbot was granted administration on the estate of her late husband, John Abot, who had died intestate.

Elizabeth was born circa 1660 in Accomack Co, VA. She married **Capt. George Hope** Oct 1709.<sup>3</sup> Elizabeth was named as administrator of an estate 4 Oct 1709 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> It was on this date that Elizabeth Abbot was granted administration on the estate of her late husband, John Abot, who had died intestate. Timothy Coe and John Barnes Jr. were securities.

On 1 Nov 1709 in Accomack Court, it was recorded that Capt. George Hope (who married Elizabeth Abbot and was guardian to John Abbot, orphan of John Abbot) and Maj. Bent. Scarburgh (guardian to William Abbot, orphan of John Abbot) petitioned for division of the estate of John Abbot, who died intestate. He left an estate which was now in the possession of and administered by Elizabeth Abbot, the widow. Ordered that the estate be divided with the petitioners giving security and receiving the part of the estate belonging to each of the children. Ordered that the men who appraised the estate divide it. The following day, Elizabeth Abbot petitioned that some of the orphans "had been advanced some of the estate" during the lifetime of their father; she asked for clarification of what belonged to each of her children, so the dividers could proceed. After consideration, the court ordered that the estate be strictly divided according to the law and that a report be made to the next court. (NOTE: Based on this, she either had children of her own or may have been the mother of John and William Abbot. However, the 1718 will of John Abbott names my mother-in-law (step-mother)'s daughter Mary. So Elizabeth was evidently the step-mother of these two orphans.)<sup>5</sup>

On 30 Dec 1718 in Acc Co John Abbott named my mother-in-law (step-mother)'s daughter Mary in his will.<sup>6</sup>

John was named in his father's will 7 Nov 1694 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> John's estate was administered 4 Oct 1709 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> On 4 Oct 1709 Elizabeth Abbot was granted administration on the estate of her late husband, John Abot, who had died intestate. The court accepted Timothy Coe and John Barnes Jr. as security.

On 1 Nov 1709 in Accomack Court, it was recorded that Capt. George Hope (who married Elizabeth Abbot and was guardian to John Abbot, orphan of John Abbot) and Maj. Bent. Scarburgh (guardian to William Abbot, orphan of John Abbot) petitioned for division of the estate of John Abbot, who died intestate. He left an estate which was now in the possession of and administered by Elizabeth Abbot, the widow. Ordered that the estate be divided with the petitioners giving security and receiving the part of the estate belonging to each of the children. Ordered that the men who appraised the estate divide it. The following day, Elizabeth Abbot petitioned that some of the orphans "had been advanced some of the estate" during the lifetime of their father; she asked for clarification of what belonged to each of her children, so the dividers could proceed. After consideration, the court ordered that the estate be strictly divided according to the law and that a report be made to the next court.<sup>9</sup>

John Abbott Jr. and Amy Mason had the following children:

- + 109 i. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Abbott was born circa 1685.
- 153 ii. Mason Abbott<sup>10</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1687. Mason died Nov 1749 in Accomack Co, VA, at 62 years of age.<sup>11</sup> He married Mary (-----) circa 1720. Mary was born circa 1700 in Accomack Co, VA. Mary was named as administrator

1. Ibid., p. 9 (will of Amy Fowkes).

2. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1703-1710, Vol 10*, p. 211.

3. Ibid., p. 217.

4. Ibid., p. 211.

5. Ibid., p. 217-219.

6. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 98 (will of John Abbott, brother of Mason).

7. Ibid., p. 24 (will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann).

8. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1703-1710, Vol 10*, p. 211.

9. Ibid., p. 217-219.

10. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 98 (will of John Abbott, brother of Mason).

11. Ibid., p. 135 (adm. of Mason Abbott).

of an estate 29 Jan 1751 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> It was on this date that Mary Abbot was named to settle the estate of Mason Abbott, which had been unadministered by George Abbot. Thomas Parramore security.

Mason was named in his brother's will 30 Dec 1718 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> He was shown as a brother Mason Abbott in the will of John Abbott.

Mason was named as an heir 7 Sep 1738 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> He was shown as Mason Abbott in the will of William Wilson.

Mason's estate was administered 26 Dec 1749 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> It was on this date that George Abbott was named to settle the estate of Mason Abbott. Ralph Justice and Samuel Burton were the securities.

Mason's estate was administered 29 Jan 1751 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> It was on this date that Mary Abbot was named to settle the estate of Mason Abbott, which had been unadministered by George Abbot. Thomas Parramore security.

- 154 iii. John Abbott<sup>6</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1695.<sup>7</sup> John died by Jan 1718/6 at 23 years of age.<sup>8</sup> On 1 Nov 1709 in Accomack Court it was recorded that Capt. George Hope, who married Elizabeth Abbot, was guardian to John Abbot, orphan of John Abbot.<sup>9</sup>

He made a will 30 Dec 1718 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> Nunc - Declaration made 30 Dec 1718 - first proved Jan 1718/19. To goddaughter Elizabeth Bundick all that is in the hands of George Bundick. To brother Mason Abbott. To brother William. To my mother in law's daughter Mary. To John Tankred. To Elizabeth Jackson. George Bundick & Mason Abbott to bury me. Proved by Rodger Abbott & Thomas Lewis.

- 155 iv. William Abbott<sup>12</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1697. On 1 Nov 1709 in Accomack Court, it was recorded that Maj. Bent. Scarburgh was guardian to William Abbot, orphan of John Abbot.<sup>13</sup>

William was named in his brother's will 30 Dec 1718 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> He was shown as brother William in the will of John Abbott.

156. **Amy**<sup>7</sup> **Mason** (Robert<sup>6</sup>)<sup>15</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1666. Amy died circa 1699.<sup>16</sup> When her husband John Abbott died in 1709, his wife Elizabeth, was named to settle his estate and on 2 Nov 1709 in Acc Co Court, Elizabeth was shown to have children, but it was not clear if she was the mother of the orphans John and William Abbot.

She married **John Abbott Jr.** circa 1684 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>17</sup> John was born circa 1657 in Accomack Co, VA. John<sup>18</sup> was the son of John Abbott Sr. and Ann (-----). He married **Elizabeth** (-----) circa 1700.<sup>19</sup> John died Sep 1709 at 52 years of age.<sup>20</sup> John was named in his father's will 7 Nov 1694 in

1. Ibid., p. 139 (adm. of Mason Abbott).

2. Ibid., p. 98 (will of John Abbott, brother of Mason).

3. Ibid., p. 119 (will of William Wilson).

4. Ibid., p. 135 (adm. of Mason Abbott).

5. Ibid., p. 139 (adm. of Mason Abbott).

6. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1703-1710, Vol 10*, p. 217-219.

7. Ibid., p. 217-219.

8. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 98 (will of John Abbott, brother of Mason).

9. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1703-1710, Vol 10*, p. 217-219.

10. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 98 (will of John Abbott, brother of Mason).

11. Ibid., p. 98 (will of John Abbott, brother of Mason).

12. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1703-1710, Vol 10*, p. 217-219.

13. Ibid., p. 217-219.

14. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 98 (will of John Abbott, brother of Mason).

15. Acc Co Wills 1673-76(v), p. 152; and Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1134.

16. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1703-1710, Vol 10*, p. 211.

17. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1134 & 1272.

18. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 24 (will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann).

19. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1703-1710, Vol 10*, p. 211.

20. Ibid., p. 211.

Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> John's estate was administered 4 Oct 1709 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> On 4 Oct 1709 Elizabeth Abbot was granted administration on the estate of her late husband, John Abot, who had died intestate. The court accepted Timothy Coe and John Barnes Jr. as security.

On 1 Nov 1709 in Accomack Court, it was recorded that Capt. George Hope (who married Elizabeth Abbot and was guardian to John Abbot, orphan of John Abbot) and Maj. Bent. Scarburgh (guardian to William Abbot, orphan of John Abbot) petitioned for division of the estate of John Abbot, who died intestate. He left an estate which was now in the possession of and administered by Elizabeth Abbot, the widow. Ordered that the estate be divided with the petitioners giving security and receiving the part of the estate belonging to each of the children. Ordered that the men who appraised the estate divide it. The following day, Elizabeth Abbot petitioned that some of the orphans "had been advanced some of the estate" during the lifetime of their father; she asked for clarification of what belonged to each of her children, so the dividers could proceed. After consideration, the court ordered that the estate be strictly divided according to the law and that a report be made to the next court.<sup>3</sup> (See John Abbott Jr. for the children resulting from this marriage.)

Amy was named as an heir 10 Sep 1673 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> She was shown as Amy, daughter of Robert & Temperance Mason in the will of Thomas Fowkes, who was her grandmother Amey's fourth husband.

Amy was named in her father's will 12 Dec 1677 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> She was shown as a daughter Amey and given plantation containing 650 acres at Pungoteague on the seaside in the will of Robert Mason.

Amy was named in her grandmother's will 20 Aug 1678 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> She was shown as Amy Mason, a daughter of Robert & Temperance Mason, in the will of Amy Fowkes.

---

1. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 24 (will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann).

2. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1703-1710, Vol 10*, p. 211.

3. *Ibid.*, p. 217-219.

4. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 6 (will of Thomas Fowkes, brother of Ann Miells).

5. *Ibid.*, p. 9 (will of Robert Mason).

6. *Ibid.*, p. 9 (will of Amy Fowkes).

## Eighth Generation

157. **Capt. Richard<sup>8</sup> Hill** was born in England 1622.<sup>1</sup> Richard died between 1688 & 1694 in Accomack Co, VA, at 66 years of age.

He married **Mary Drake** circa 1645.<sup>2</sup> Mary was born by 30 Oct 1625 in Richmond, County Surrey, England. Mary<sup>3</sup> was the daughter of Robert Drake and Joane Gawton. She was christened 30 Oct 1625 in Richmond, County Surrey, England.<sup>4</sup> Mary was named in her husband's will 26 Mar 1688 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> She was shown as wife Mary Hill in the will of Capt. Richard Hill of Hunting Creek.

He made a will 26 Mar 1688 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> He was shown as Capt. Richard Hill of Hunting Creek. To grandson Francis Ayres 200 acres at the head of Hunting Creek known as Drakes Neck. To John Ayres Jr. 200 acres adjoining his brother Francis. To Richard Hill Ayres 300 acres at "Chingoteage," to his two brothers, Edmond & Henry Ayres plantation where his father now lives after the death of their mother and father. To 2 grandsons Richard & John Drummond, which said John Drummond was born 21 Mar 1687/8, sons of John Drummond, 1100 acres where I now live. To grandson Hill Drummond 300 acres at "Chingotege," being 1/2 of my dividant and plantation and the other 300 acres to Richard Ayres aforesaid. To grandson Steven Drummond 300 acres in Drakes Neck. To Drake Drummond 300 acres in Drakes Neck. Wife Mary Hill Executrix. John Ayres & John Drummond Executors. Wife to have personal estate for life then to my daughters Mary Ayres and Patience Drummond. Witnesses: Nicholas Hill, John Lewis and Richard Grinnold.

Richard's will was probated 21 Nov 1694 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup>

Capt. Richard Hill and Mary Drake had the following children:

- + 126 i. Mary<sup>7</sup> Hill was born 1646 and died after 9 Dec 1703.
- 158 ii. Patience Hill<sup>8</sup> was born in Northampton Co, VA circa 1650.<sup>9</sup> Patience died before 15 Nov 1713 in Accomack Co, VA, at approximately 63 years of age.<sup>10</sup> She married Capt. John Drummond I by 26 Mar 1688 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> John was born 1635 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> John<sup>13</sup> was the son of Richard Drummond. John died 1713 in Accomack Co, VA, at 78 years of age.<sup>14</sup> John's will was probated 6 Jan 1713/4 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup>
  - Patience was named in her father's will 26 Mar 1688 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup>
  - She was shown as a daughter Patience Drummond in the will of Capt. Richard Hill of Hunting Creek.

1. Edwards, *Ames, Mears & Allied Lines*.

2. W. Edward Melson, Jr., *Drummond Family*, Self Published, Parksley, VA, 20 May 1982, Kathryn Mae Weaver, (hereafter cited as Drummond Family).

3. Desc of Blood Royal, V.5.

4. Ibid.

5. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 23 (will of Capt. Richard Hill of Hunting Creek).

6. Ibid., p. 23 (will of Capt. Richard Hill of Hunting Creek).

7. Ibid., p. 23 (will of Capt. Richard Hill of Hunting Creek).

8. Desc of Blood Royal, V.5.

9. J. Orton Buck and Timothy Field Beard, *Pedigrees of some of the Emperor Charlemagne's Descendants, Volume III* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1996), (hereafter cited as Buck and Beard, *Charlemagne's Descendants, Vol 3*).

10. Husband's Will.

11. Father's Will.

12. Patricia Ann 'Pat' Dudley.

13. Patricia Ann 'Pat' Dudley

14. Mark C. Lewis, *Mark C. Lewis Research Files*, Eastern Shore Public Library, Accomac, Acc Co, VA, (hereafter cited as Mark C. Lewis Files).

15. Acc Co Wills&c 1692-1715, p. 615.

16. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 23 (will of Capt. Richard Hill of Hunting Creek).

159. **Mary<sup>8</sup> Drake<sup>1</sup>** was born in Richmond, County Surrey, England by 30 Oct 1625.

She married **Capt. Richard Hill** circa 1645.<sup>2</sup> Richard was born 1622 in England.<sup>3</sup> Richard died between 1688 & 1694 in Accomack Co, VA, at 66 years of age. He made a will 26 Mar 1688 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> He was shown as Capt. Richard Hill of Hunting Creek. To grandson Francis Ayres 200 acres at the head of Hunting Creek known as Drakes Neck. To John Ayres Jr. 200 acres adjoining his brother Francis. To Richard Hill Ayres 300 acres at "Chingoteage," to his two brothers, Edmond & Henry Ayres plantation where his father now lives after the death of their mother and father. To 2 grandsons Richard & John Drummond, which said John Drummond was born 21 Mar 1687/8, sons of John Drummond, 1100 acres where I now live. To grandson Hill Drummond 300 acres at "Chingotege," being 1/2 of my dividant and plantation and the other 300 acres to Richard Ayres aforesaid. To grandson Steven Drummond 300 acres in Drakes Neck. To Drake Drummond 300 acres in Drakes Neck. Wife Mary Hill Executrix. John Ayres & John Drummond Executors. Wife to have personal estate for life then to my daughters Mary Ayres and Patience Drummond. Witnesses: Nicholas Hill, John Lewis and Richard Grinnold.

Richard's will was probated 21 Nov 1694 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> (See Capt. Richard Hill for the children resulting from this marriage.)

She was christened 30 Oct 1625 in Richmond, County Surrey, England.<sup>6</sup> Mary was named in her husband's will 26 Mar 1688 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> She was shown as wife Mary Hill in the will of Capt. Richard Hill of Hunting Creek.

160. **Anthony (1)<sup>8</sup> West** was born in England circa 1600. Anthony died May 1652 at 51 years of age.<sup>8</sup>

He married **Anne (-----)** 11 Mar 1633/34 (lic) in London.<sup>9</sup> Anthony West, chirurgion, married Anne Huffe, widow, by license from the Bishop of London.

Anne was born circa 1610 in England. She married **Capt. Stephen Charlton** after 12 Oct 1651.<sup>10</sup> She married **(1st hjo Anne) Huffe** circa 1630 in England. Anne died before 17 Mar 1678/79 at approximately 68 years of age.<sup>11</sup> Anne was named in her husband's will 12 Oct 1651.<sup>12</sup> She was named only as my wife and she and daughter Barloe were to have their thirds of the estate and son John was to have the rest. And his mother to have the managing of it during her widowhood. Notes with the will indicate that the widow's name is Ann West and that she married Capt. Stephen Charlton. She gave a calf (originally given by John Elsey) by deed of gift to her grandson Ralph Benony Barlowe, else to return to her daughter, Mrs. Katheryne Barlowe (the sister of John West and aunt of John Elsey).

Anne was living 8 Mar 1654 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> It was on this date that William Williams death was reported to be due to sickness, tainted food, and improper care by his mistress Mrs. Ann Charlton.

Anne was named in her husband's will 28 Oct 1654 in Nassawadox, N'hamp Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> She was named as my well-beloved wife Ann Charlton in the will of Stephen Charlton of Nuswattocks. The notes following the will indicate that Stephen's late wife Bridget, was the mother of his daughters Bridgett and Elizabeth.

Anne was living 26 May 1676 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> It was on this date that she was named as grandmother Ann Charlton and was given cattle and increase for life then to nephews Bennony and

1. Desc of Blood Royal, V.5.

2. Drummond Family.

3. Edwards, Ames, Mears & Allied Lines.

4. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 23 (will of Capt. Richard Hill of Hunting Creek).

5. *Ibid.*, p. 23 (will of Capt. Richard Hill of Hunting Creek).

6. Desc of Blood Royal, V.5.

7. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 23 (will of Capt. Richard Hill of Hunting Creek).

8. Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*, p. 31 (will of Anthony West).

9. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*, p. 12.

10. Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*, p. 32 (will of Anthony West).

11. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1678-1682, Vol 6*, p. 41.

12. Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*, p. 31 (will of Anthony West).

13. *Ibid.*, p. 36 (death of William Williams).

14. *Ibid.*, p. 38 (will of Stephen Charlton, Gent., of Nuswattocks).

15. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 8 (will of Henry Scarborough).

Jonathan West, son of Maj. John West, in the will of Henry Scarborough.

Anthony immigrated to 1622.<sup>1</sup> Anthony was living 16 Feb 1622/3 in James City, VA.<sup>2</sup> He made a will 12 Oct 1651.<sup>3</sup> Anthony's will was probated 25 May 1652.<sup>4</sup> Anthony West came to Virginia in the "James," 1622, and in the census, 1623/4, is listed at James City, where he is living at "Mr. Treasurer's Plantation," across the river from Jamestown, 1624/5. At a court held at James City, 12 Dec 1625, Henry Menefre, merchant, testified that Mrs. Rowsley did set Anthony West free and delivered his indenture to Capt. Sampson to carry into England to his friends. On 9 Jan 1625/6 he testified at a James City court concerning the quality of some tobacco. He is mentioned in Virginia records between 28 Feb 1627/8 and 14 Apr 1628 as having shipped 1380 pounds of tobacco to the port at Dartmouth, England. Subsequently he returned to England, and as Anthony West of Shadwell, chirurgion, he married Anne Huffe. He may be the Anthony West referred to in a York County order, 1644/5, in which a debt of tobacco, incurred by Hercules Bridges, was due and payable to Anthony West in 1644 within five days. He definitely returned with his family to Virginia by 5 Oct 1649, when Anthony West, Ann his wife, John West and Kathe West were named as headrights in a patent issued to Capt. Randall Herle, mariner, for 600 acres in Northampton County on the Great Nusewattock River, from Chingandehee Creeke Mouth unto Arokoko Creeke. His will name his wife Ann and children John and Katherine (Adventurers of Purse and Person, pp. 661-662).

Anthony (1) West and Anne (----) had the following children:

- 161 i. Katherine (3)<sup>7</sup> West<sup>5</sup> was born in Virginia 9 Jan 1634/35.<sup>6</sup> Katherine West was baptised on 14 Jan 1634/35. She married three times. She married Ralph Barlow before 12 Oct 1651.<sup>7</sup> Ralph was born circa 1620 in City of Southampton, England. Ralph<sup>8</sup> was the son of Edward Barlow and Joane Rushton. Ralph died Jan 1652/53 at 32 years of age.<sup>9</sup> He made a will 22 Sep 1652.<sup>10</sup> Ralph's will was probated 30 Jan 1652/53.<sup>11</sup> She married Charles Scarburgh 27 May 1654.<sup>12</sup> Charles Scarburgh married Kathrynne the sister of John West (formerly the wife of Ralph Barlow). Their marital agreement is at N'hamp Deeds, Wills, etc., 1655-1657, f. 20. A Charles Scarburgh, gentleman, made a marriage agreement with Katherine Barlow whereby she was to keep her cattle on the plantation of her brother John West.

Charles was born circa 1625 in England. He married Anne West circa 1650.<sup>13</sup> Charles died before 17 May 1681 at approximately 55 years of age.<sup>14</sup> She married Maj. Edmund Bowman by 17 May 1681.<sup>15</sup> Although the event must have taken place some time earlier, on 17 May 1681 there was a reference to Maj. Edmund Bowman (tract A92) as "marrying the esecutrix of Mrs. Ann Charlton," and she must have been Katherine (West) Scarborough. She was Bowman's 4th wife and survived him.

1. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*.

2. Ibid.

3. Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*, p. 31 (will of Anthony West).

4. Ibid., p. 31 (will of Anthony West).

5. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 510 (Anthony West Family).

6. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*, p. 14; and Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 664 (Anthony West Family).

7. Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*, p. 32 (will of Anthony West).

8. *Northampton Co, VA, Deeds, Wills, etc., 1651-1654*, p. 131 (hereafter cited as N'hamp Co D, *W,c, 1651-54*).

9. Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*, p. 32 (will of Raphaell Barlowe).

10. Ibid., p. 32 (will of Raphaell Barlowe).

11. Ibid., p. 32 (will of Raphaell Barlowe).

12. Ibid., p. 32 (will of Raphaell Barlowe); West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*, p. 14; Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 655 (tract A23); and Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 664 (Anthony West Family).

13. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*, p. 19.

14. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1678-1682, Vol 6*, p. 149.

15. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 657 (tract A23); McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1678-1682, Vol 6*, p. 149; and Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 664 (Anthony West Family).

Edmund was born circa 1620.<sup>1</sup> Edmund died Mar 1691/92 at 71 years of age.<sup>2</sup> He made a will 26 Feb 1691/92 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> To wife and daughter Gertrude Cropper plantation where I now live from the Cowpen Branch to the seaboard side and all marsh belonging to it for life, then to grandson Sebastian Cropper. To grandson Edmund Bowman Cropper land called Crurch Neck binding upon Folly Branch. To grandson Nathaniel Cropper land between small beare branch and Cowpen branch. To granddaughter Elizabeth Atkins 200 acres. Land on Messongo to be sold for the good of my estate. To grandson Southy Littleton. To granddaughter Gertrude Littleton. Wife (no name) and daughter Gertrude Cropper residual legatees and Extrs. Witt: William Parker, William Bunting and William Martiall.

Edmund's will was probated 15 Mar 1691/92 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup>

Katherine was named in her father's will 12 Oct 1651.<sup>5</sup> She was named as daughter Barloe in the will of Anthony West and in the notes following the will it indicates she was Mrs. Katheryne Barlowe (the sister of John West and the aunt of John Elsey).

Katherine was named in her husband's will 22 Sep 1652 in Nandua, Acc Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> She was named as wife Kathryne Barlowe and was given 1/3 of what was given by her father's will in the will of Raphaell Barlowe. The child she was going with was to get the plantation in Nandue, which I now live upon.

Katherine was living 17 Mar 1678/79 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> It was on this date that Mr. Henry Parke sued Mrs. Catherin Scarburrow as the administratress of the estate of Mrs. Ann Charleton (deceased). Since no administration had yet been taken out, the suit was dismissed.

Katherine was living 21 Dec 1692 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> It was on this date that Capt. Nathaniel Littleton, son of Col. Southy Littleton and one of the grandsons of Maj. Edmund Bowman, brought action against Mrs. Catherine Bowman (widow of Edmund Bowman) and Mrs. Gertrude Cropper (widow of John Cropper), both executors of Bowman's estate.

- + 127 ii. Lt. Col. John (2) West was born 7 Apr 1638 and died 27 May 1703.
- 162 iii. Anthony (4) West<sup>9</sup> was born in Shadwell, Acc Co, VA 4 Nov 1641.<sup>10</sup> His body was interred 23 Nov 1641.<sup>11</sup>
- 163 iv. Anne West<sup>12</sup> was born in Shadwell, Acc Co, VA circa 1643.<sup>13</sup> She married Charles Scarburgh circa 1650.<sup>14</sup> Charles was born circa 1625 in England. He married Katherine (3) West 27 May 1654.<sup>15</sup> Charles died before 17 May 1681 at approximately 55 years of age.<sup>16</sup>

1. William R.M. Houston, M.D. & Jean M. Mihalyka., *Colonial Residents of Virginia's Eastern Shore (Whose Ages Were Proved Before Court Officials of Accomack and Northampton Counties)* (Baltimore, MD: Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1985), p. 13 (hereafter cited as Houston & Mihalyka, *Colonial Residents of VA's E.S.*).

2. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Edmund Bowman).

3. *Ibid.*, p. 20 (will of Edmund Bowman).

4. *Ibid.*, p. 20 (will of Edmund Bowman).

5. Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*, p. 32 (will of Anthony West).

6. *Ibid.*, p. 32 (will of Raphaell Barlowe).

7. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1678-1682, Vol 6*, p. 41.

8. JoAnn Riley McKey., *Accomack County, Virginia, Court Order Abstracts, 1690-1697, Volume 8* (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1999), p. 100 (hereafter cited as McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1690-1697, Vol 8*).

9. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*; and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 510 (Anthony West Family).

10. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*.

11. *Ibid.*

12. *Ibid.*

13. *Ibid.*

14. *Ibid.*, p. 19.

15. Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*, p. 32 (will of Raphaell Barlowe); West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*, p.

14; Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 655 (tract A23); and Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 664 (Anthony West Family).

16. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1678-1682, Vol 6*, p. 149.

164. **Anne**<sup>8</sup> (-----) was born in England circa 1610. Anne died before 17 Mar 1678/79 at approximately 68 years of age.<sup>1</sup> It was on this date that Mr. Henry Parke sued Mrs. Catherin Scarburrow as the administratress of the estate of Mrs. Ann Charleton (deceased). Since no administration had yet been taken out, the suit was dismissed.

She married three times. She married **(1st hjo Anne) Huffe** circa 1630 in England. (1st hjo Anne) was born circa 1600 in England. She married **Anthony (1) West** 11 Mar 1633/34 (lic) in London.<sup>2</sup> Anthony West, chirurgion, married Anne Huffe, widow, by license from the Bishop of London.

Anthony was born circa 1600 in England. Anthony died May 1652 at 51 years of age.<sup>3</sup> Anthony immigrated to 1622.<sup>4</sup> Anthony was living 16 Feb 1622/3 in James City, VA.<sup>5</sup> He made a will 12 Oct 1651.<sup>6</sup> Anthony's will was probated 25 May 1652.<sup>7</sup> She married **Capt. Stephen Charlton** after 12 Oct 1651.<sup>8</sup> Stephen was born circa 1600. He married **Bridget** (-----) circa 1640.<sup>9</sup> Stephen died Jan 1654/55 in Northampton Co, VA, at 54 years of age.<sup>10</sup> He made a will 28 Oct 1654 in Nassawadox, N'hamp Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> Stephen's will was probated 29 Jan 1654/55 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>12</sup>

Anne was named in her husband's will 12 Oct 1651.<sup>13</sup> She was named only as my wife and she and daughter Barloe were to have their thirds of the estate and son John was to have the rest. And his mother to have the managing of it during her widowhood. Notes with the will indicate that the widow's name is Ann West and that she married Capt. Stephen Charlton. She gave a calf (originally given by John Elsey) by deed of gift to her grandson Ralph Benony Barlowe, else to return to her daughter, Mrs. Kathyryne Barlowe (the sister of John West and aunt of John Elsey).

Anne was living 8 Mar 1654 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> It was on this date that William Williams death was reported to be due to sickness, tainted food, and improper care by his mistress Mrs. Ann Charlton.

Anne was named in her husband's will 28 Oct 1654 in Nassawadox, N'hamp Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> She was named as my well-beloved wife Ann Charlton in the will of Stephen Charlton of Nuswattocks. The notes following the will indicate that Stephen's late wife Bridget, was the mother of his daughters Bridgett and Elizabeth.

Anne was living 26 May 1676 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> It was on this date that she was named as grandmother Ann Charlton and was given cattle and increase for life then to nephews Bennony and Jonathan West, son of Maj. John West, in the will of Henry Scarborough.

165. **Col. Edmund [3]<sup>8</sup> Scarburgh (II)**<sup>17</sup> was born in St. Martin's in-the-Fields, London, England 1617.<sup>18</sup> In Nov 1642 he was age 24, which puts his birth at 1618, but since he was baptised in Oct 1617, he must have been born earlier that year. Edmund died May 1671 in Hedric Cottage, Occahannock Cr, Acc Co, VA, at 53 years of age.<sup>19</sup> His body was interred in Hedra Cottage, Scarborough Neck, Acc Co, VA.<sup>20</sup>

He married **Mary (Cade?)** circa 1639 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>21</sup> Mary was born 1610-1612 in England.<sup>1</sup>

1. Ibid., p. 41.

2. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*, p. 12.

3. Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*, p. 31 (will of Anthony West).

4. West, Elmer, *Descendants of Anthony West*.

5. Ibid.

6. Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*, p. 31 (will of Anthony West).

7. Ibid., p. 31 (will of Anthony West).

8. Ibid., p. 32 (will of Anthony West).

9. Ibid., p. 38 (will of Stephen Charlton, Gent., of Nuswattocks).

10. Ibid., p. 38 (will of Stephen Charlton, Gent., of Nuswattocks).

11. Ibid., p. 38 (will of Stephen Charlton, Gent., of Nuswattocks).

12. Ibid., p. 38 (will of Stephen Charlton, Gent., of Nuswattocks).

13. Ibid., p. 31 (will of Anthony West).

14. Ibid., p. 36 (death of William Williams).

15. Ibid., p. 38 (will of Stephen Charlton, Gent., of Nuswattocks).

16. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 8 (will of Henry Scarborough).

17. Wise, *Col. John Wise Ancestors & Descendants*.

18. Houston & Mihalyka, *Colonial Residents of VA's E.S.*, p. 91.

19. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*.

20. Mihalyka & Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Acc Co, VA*.

21. Wise, *Col. John Wise Ancestors & Descendants*, p41; and Evelyn Kinder Donaldson, *Squires & Dames of Old Virginia* (Los Angeles: Miller Printing Company, 1950), p. 8 (which refers to the year books of the National Society of the Daughters of the Barons

England.<sup>1</sup> Mary died Dec 1691 in Accomack Co, VA, at 81 years of age.<sup>2</sup> Mr. Littleton my love remembered. I recd ye Letter & (?) to (?) Ye towe [2] ewes unto my coosen [cousin] Mellinge takeing his receipt this (?) note (?) ye discharge. (?). your lovinge friend Mary Scarburge. July 22 1657. Recd by mee William Mellinge of Mr. Edward Littleton by order & (?) oof Mrs. Mary Scarburge towe [2] ere [ewe] lambs being given by the last will & testament of Mrs. Ann Littleton (decd) unto Littleton Scarburge sonne to Collenll Edm. Scarburgh & Mary his wife. August 11 1657 (From Northampton Co. VA Deeds, Wills, etc. 1655-1657, Book VII page fol. 24 (or 214), provided by Cynthia McDaniel, 5 Oct 2007) (NOTE: Evidently Mary was a cousin of William Mellinge.)

On 20 Jul 1671 in a deposition in a case between Capt. West and Ambrose White, Mrs. Mary Scarburgh aged about 61 years declared that about two weeks ago at the house of Ambrose White, she found Capt. West, the constable, searching for lost goods. On the floor was a bag and one Holland shirt that West claimed to be his. White claimed that he had bought the cloth from West before he went to Nevis ...<sup>3</sup>

She made a will 14 Jun 1691 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> Now resident at the house of Anthony West at Merry Branch. To grandson Anthony West. To his daughter Matilda. To daughter Matilda West. Son Charles Scarburgh. Daughter Tabitha Custis. Son Edmund Scarburgh. To grandson Edmund Scarburgh (under 12), son of Edmund Scarburgh. Granddaughter Mary West. Granddaughter Tabitha Custis. Daughter Matilda West and grandson Anthony West residual legatees and executors. Witt: James Alexander, Edward Marten, Tully Robinson, Richard Bally Jr. - Codicil: Revoking legacy to son Charles Scarburgh on account of his neglect.

Mary's will was probated 15 Dec 1691 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup>

He was baptized 2 Oct 1617 in St. Martin's in-the-Fields, London, England.<sup>6</sup> Edmund immigrated to before 1634.<sup>7</sup> Col. Edmund Scarburgh was a Surveyor General of Virginia.

Edmund's estate was administered 1672 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> It was on this date that Devoras Browne was named to settle his estate. There was no order of qualifications. Edmund Scarburgh, baptized 2 Oct 1617, probably accompanied his parents to Virginia. He deposed 26 Oct 1653, aged about 34, that he had lived in Virginia 22 years, but was born in London and was a trader with New Amsterdam. He was a witness in the "Accawmack" Court, March 1633/4, to a deed of sale of two wild cows by his father. In addition to the patent granted him upon the death of his father, he received also on the same date, 28 Nov 1635, 200 acres on the seaboard side in Accomack which had also been assigned previously to his father. He rose rapidly to a place of prominence in Virginia, serving as Burgess from Northampton 1643, 1645-48, 1652, 1656, 1660-62, and from Accomack 1666-70, was speaker of the House of Burgessess, 1645, Surveyor General of Virginia, 1665-70, King's Collector of quit-rents, 1663, and justice and sheriff of Northampton County. Colonel Edmund Scarburgh engaged extensively in maritime shipping and was part or sole owner of several vessels. His most important enterprise was the extraction of salt from sea water by evaporation for which he obtained a monopoly on the Eastern Shore. In his capacity as captain of militia and later as commander-in-chief of forces on the Eastern Shore, he led a number of raids against Indians. His difficulties with them led him to harsh and unjust treatment of the savages, on which and other charges he was tried and by order of the General Court, 1670, he was suspended from "all offices as well as military and civil until by his future obedience and fidelity it shall please the Right Honorable the Governor to restore him." He has been called arrogant, contentious and power hungry and had made, in 1663, an unofficial effort to annex the Maryland settlements at Annemessex and Manokin (now Dorchester and Somerset Counties, Maryland) to Accomack County by moving a boundary point thirty miles to the north. His death was noted by Governor Sir William Berkeley, 1671, and on 23 May 1671 his son Charles and his sons-in-law John West and Devorax Browne were granted letters of administration of his estate in place of Mary Scarburgh, relict of Edmund. His estate was

---

of Runnymede, p. 286) (hereafter cited as Donaldson, *Squires & Dames of Old Virginia*).

1. Houston & Mihalyka, *Colonial Residents of VA's E.S.*, p. 91; and McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1671-1673, Vol 3*, p. 7.

2. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarburgh).

3. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1671-1673, Vol 3*, p. 7.

4. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarburgh).

5. *Ibid.*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarburgh).

6. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 541.

7. Wise, *Col. John Wise Ancestors & Descendants*.

8. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 5 (administratin of Col. Edmund Scarburgh).

much involved and included land holdings in Virginia and Maryland variously estimated to be between 46,000 and 75,000 acres (*Adventurers of Purse and Person*, 3rd Ed, pp. 542-543). Devoras Browne was appointed administrator for Col. Edmund Scarborough's estate in 1672, but there was no order of qualification (*Acc Co Orders, 1671-1673(iv)*, p. 188).

Col. Edmund [3] Scarborough (II) and Mary (Cade?) had the following children:

- 166 i. Tabitha [9]<sup>7</sup> Scarborough<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA 1640.<sup>2</sup> Tabitha died Dec 1717 in Accomack Co, VA, at 77 years of age.<sup>3</sup> She married four times. She married John Smart before 12 Jul 1653.<sup>4</sup> John was born circa 1630 in Lancaster Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> John died before 1657.<sup>6</sup> She married Devereux Browne before 1660.<sup>7</sup> Devereux was born circa 1630 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> Devereux died by 17 Jun 1673 in Accomack Co, VA, at 42 years of age.<sup>9</sup> She married Gen. John Custis (II) (Arlington) after 1672/3.<sup>10</sup> John was born 1629 in Rotterdam, Holland.<sup>11</sup> John<sup>12</sup> was the son of Henry 'Harry' Custis and Joan Whittingham widow. He married Elizabeth Robinson circa 1650. John died 29 Jan 1695/6 at 66 years of age. John was living in Arlington, N'hamp Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> He made a will 18 Mar 1691 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> John's will was probated 10 Feb 1695/6 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> She married Col. Edward Hill Sep 1696.<sup>16</sup> Edward was born 1637 in Shirley Plantation, Charles City Co, VA.<sup>17</sup> Edward died 30 Nov 1700 in Shirley Plantation, Charles City Co, VA, at 63 years of age.<sup>18</sup> Edward was living in Shirley Plantation, Charles City Co, VA.<sup>19</sup>

Tabitha was named in her husband's will 18 Mar 1691 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>20</sup> She was shown as wife Tabitha Custis in the will of John Custis, Esq. It was noted that she had a sister Matilda and a daughter Tabitha Smart dec'd.

Tabitha was named in her mother's will 14 Jun 1691 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>21</sup> She was named as daughter Tabitha Custis in the will of Mary Scarborough.

Tabitha was living 12 Aug 1700 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>22</sup> She was named as Madame Tabitha Hill, the great grandmother of Edmund Custis' children Thomas Custis and Tabitha Scarborough Custis, as was to be their advisor during their minority.

She made a will 23 Aug 1717 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>23</sup> Tabitha Hill named only a great grandson Thomas Custis and his wife Ann. She left him 700 acres near the

1. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*; and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarborough).

2. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 544.

3. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 57 (will of Tabitha Hill).

4. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*; and McDaniel, *Emails, Oct-Nov 2007*.

5. Wise, *Col. John Wise Ancestors & Descendants*.

6. McDaniel, *Emails, Oct-Nov 2007*.

7. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*.

8. McDaniel, *Emails, Oct-Nov 2007*.

9. *Accomack Co, VA, Orders, 1671-73(iv)*, p. 206 (hereafter cited as *Acc Co Orders 1671-73(iv)*).

10. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*.

11. *Ibid.*; and McDaniel, *Emails, Oct-Nov 2007*.

12. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 971 (A83 - Deep Creek Plantation); and James R. Revell Sr., *The Descendants of Randall Revell of the Eastern Shore* (Penobscot Press, 2007), Custis Family Lineage Appendix (hereafter cited as Revell, *Randall Revell*).

13. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*.

14. Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*, p. 151 (will of John Custis, Esq, wife Tabitha).

15. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*.

16. *Ibid.*

17. *Ibid.*; and McDaniel, *Emails, Oct-Nov 2007*.

18. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*; and McDaniel, *Emails, Oct-Nov 2007*.

19. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*.

20. Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*, p. 151 (will of John Custis, Esq, wife Tabitha).

21. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarborough).

22. *Ibid.*, p. 31 (will of Edmund Custis of Deep Creek).

23. *Ibid.*, p. 57 (will of Tabitha Hill).

placed called White Marsh and to his wife Ann, my wearing stays embroidered with gold, my black suit and silk clothes and black stays set with bugles with one cloath of silver pettycoat. Great grandson Thomas Custis was the residual legatee of all her estate in Virginia, England or elsewhere. Thomas Custis was the executor. Witt: John Morrogh and Elizabeth Tilney.

Tabitha's will was probated 7 Jan 1717/18 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> Tabitha Browne was named as the relict of Mr. "Devoras" Browne by George Watson in will, written 4 Nov 1674. She was aslo named to be the executrix (Acc Co Wills, 1763-76(v), p. 242).

- 167 ii. Col. Charles [10] Scarborough (I)<sup>2</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA 1643.<sup>3</sup> He deposed on 31 Dec 1678 that he was aged 35. Charles died by 6 Oct 1702 in Accomack Co, VA, at 59 years of age.<sup>4</sup> It was on this date that his will was probated. He married Elizabeth (3) Bennett circa 1670 in Acc or Nansemond Co, VA.<sup>5</sup>

Elizabeth was born circa 1642 in Nansemond Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> Elizabeth<sup>7</sup> was the daughter of Gov. Richard Bennett and Ann (1) (----). Elizabeth died Jul 1719 in Accomack Co, VA, at 77 years of age.<sup>8</sup> Her body was interred in Scarborough Graves, Evans Wharf, Acc Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> Elizabeth was named in her husband's will 6 Aug 1701 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> She held 4,205 acres in Accomack County in 1704.<sup>11</sup>

She made a will 2 Jun 1719 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> To son Bennett. Son Charles. Son Henry. Daughter Mary Leatherbury. Daughter Sarah Black. Daughter Tabitha Bagwell. To 3 daughters my interest in Tangier Island, to each 1/3 and not to sell except to each other. To grandson Scarborough Drummond. To grandson Henry, son of my said son Henry Scarborough. To grandson Charles, son of my said son Charles Scarborough. Granddaughter Ann Parker. Granddaughter Elizabeth Bagwell. Granddaughter Edith Baily. Daughters Mary, Sarah and Tabitha residual legatees and executrices. Witt: Sacker Parker, Samuel Turner, Leah Parker and William Finney Jr.

Elizabeth's will was probated 4 Aug 1719 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup>

Charles graduated from in Caius College, Cambridge, England 1664.<sup>14</sup> He was a Burgess from N'hamp County, 1680-82, from Accomack, 1684, 1688, 1691-92 and was a member of the Council, 1696-1702. In 1693 he is mentioned as commander in chief of militia, justice and president of the court of Accomack County. He was one of 9 persons named in 1691 to be present for the taking their Majesties' grant of a Charter to erect a Colledge [William & Mary]. In 1683 he held 9,950 acres in Accomack County. Most of the heirs of Colonel Charles Scarborough and his wife Elizabeth Bennett were named in a deed of 2 Oct 1721 conveying all rights to "Bennett's Adventure" to George Dashiell of Somerset County (Somerset Co, MD, Deed Bk. IK, p. 192).<sup>15</sup>

Charles was named in his mother's will 14 Jun 1691 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> In

1. Ibid., p. 57 (will of Tabitha Hill).

2. Edwards, *Ames, Mears & Allied Lines*; and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarborough).

3. Houston & Mihalyka, *Colonial Residents of VA's E.S.*, p. 91; Mihalyka & Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Acc Co, VA*; and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 442 (Utie-Bennett Family).

4. Acc Co Wills&c 1692-1715, p. 292; and Mihalyka & Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Acc Co, VA*.

5. Edwards, *Ames, Mears & Allied Lines*.

6. Ibid.

7. Ibid.

8. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 60 (will of Elizabeth Scarborough).

9. Mihalyka & Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Acc Co, VA*.

10. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 32 (will of Charles Scarborough).

11. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 443 (Utie-Bennett Family).

12. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 60 (will of Elizabeth Scarborough).

13. Ibid., p. 60 (will of Elizabeth Scarborough).

14. Edwards, *Ames, Mears & Allied Lines*.

15. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 442 (Utie-Bennett Family).

16. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarborough).

a Codicil to her will, Mary Scarborough revoked the legacy to her son Charles on account of his neglect.

He made a will 6 Aug 1701 in Pungoteague, Acc Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> To eldest son Bennet Scarborough 521 acres near Kikotanck formerly called Hogneck, now Antingham; land in Jollys Neck and his one share of Benefield in Pocomoke containing 3,000 acres and his share of 2,500 acres in Wickocomo in Maryland, to be equally divided between him and his sister Ann Parker. To son Charles Scarborough plantation at Great Matomkin where he now lives containing by patent 2,100 acres. To son Henry Scarborough plantation where I now live at Pungoteague after the death of my wife and my Island called Scarborough Winter Island in the mouth of Pungoteague. To daughter Ann, wife of George Parker of Onancock, Gent: her share of 3,000 acres at Pocomoke called Benefield and of 2,500 acres at Wickomoco, Maryland, called Bennet's Adventure and 1/2 of 2,000 acres at Pocomoke, in Virginia, to be divided between her and her brother Bennet Scarborough. To daughter Mary Scarborough land at Pungoteague called Yeo's Neck, now Bradfield, purchased of Justinian Yeo. To daughter Sarah 2,000 acres on the south side of White Marsh. To daughter Tabitha Scarborough land near the Court House, land at Anancock, called the Town, land in Burton's Branch. To wife Elizabeth lot at Anancock Town, Tangier Island, at Bundicks and Muddy Creek and 3,000 acres called Hogquarter in Maryland and all other land not already by me given, also my plantation and land and Winter Island for life. Wife residual legatee and executrix. Witt: John West, minor, John Lilliston, Edmond Scarborough and John Morragh.

- + 141    iii. Matilda [13] Scarborough was born 1645 and died 3 Jan 1720/21.
- 168    iv. Littleton [12] Scarborough<sup>2</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA after 1645/6.<sup>3</sup> Littleton died 1672 at 25 years of age.<sup>4</sup> Littleton was living 1656.<sup>5</sup> Littleton Scarborough was named as a godson of Ann (Southy) Littleton, widow of Colonel Nathaniel Littleton, in her will of 1656. She left him 10 ewe sheep (N'hamp Co Deeds, Wills, etc., 1655-1657, f. 22). He was the son of Colonel Edmund Scarborough and Mary his wife (Ibid, f.24). He died young, unmarried and without issue.
- 169    v. Col. Edmund [11] Scarborough (III)<sup>6</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA 1647-1649.<sup>7</sup> Edmund died by 5 Jan 1711/12 in Accomack Co, VA, at 64 years of age.<sup>8</sup> It was on this date that his will was probated. He married twice.

He married Ursula Whittington circa 1670 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> Ursula was born circa 1650 in England.<sup>10</sup> Ursula<sup>11</sup> was the daughter of Capt. William Whittington and Elizabeth (----). Ursula died circa 1681.<sup>12</sup> Ursula was named in her father's will 4 May 1659 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> She was shown as my daughter Urselie Whittington and given the 300 acres (excepted as aforesaid out of my Virginia lands) in the will of Capt. William Whittington, who was intending to take a voyage to Holland.

Ursula immigrated to circa 1672.<sup>14</sup> He married Elizabeth Wainhouse circa

1. Ibid., p. 32 (will of Charles Scarborough).

2. *Northampton Co, VA, Deeds, Wills, etc., 1655-1657*, f. 24 (hereafter cited as N'hamp Co D, W,c, 1655-57).

3. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*.

4. McDaniel, *Emails, Oct-Nov 2007*.

5. Aunt's Will.

6. Wise, *Col. John Wise Ancestors & Descendants*; and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarborough).

7. Houston & Mihalyka, *Colonial Residents of VA's E.S.*, p. 91.

8. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 46 (will of Col. Edmund Scarborough).

9. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*.

10. Paul K. Cropper, *The Cropper Family of Utah, Virginia and England, 1500-1900*, Armis J. Ashby, Salt Lake City, Utah, 1992, (hereafter cited as The Cropper Family).

11. Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*, p. 60 (will of Capt. William Whittington).

12. The Cropper Family.

13. Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*, p. 60 (will of Capt. William Whittington).

14. Stratton Nottingham, *Certificates & Rights, Accomack County, Virginia, 1663-1709*, Genealogical, Publishing Co, Baltimore, MD,

1681.<sup>1</sup> Elizabeth was born circa 1650 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> Elizabeth died 29 Oct 1720 at 70 years of age.<sup>3</sup> Elizabeth was named in her husband's will 21 May 1711 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> She was named as wife Elizabeth and given 1/2 of my plantation and Neck of land for life and then to my 3 sons, in the will of Col. Edmund Scarburgh.

Elizabeth was named in her daughter's will 30 Nov 1713 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> She was named only as 'my mother' in Tabitha Bell's will.

Edmund was named in his mother's will 14 Jun 1691 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> He was the Accomack County Surveyor.

He made a will 21 May 1711 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> To daughter Ursley 1 shilling, she having had her part of my estate. To daughter Hannah the same. To daughter Elizabeth the same. To daughter Mary the same. To daughter Tabitha the same. To daughter Matilda the same. To daughter Edmund Memoria the same. To daughter Sarah (under age 14). Eldest son Edmund Scarburgh 832 acres out of my Neck of 2,000 acres surveyed for him by me. To second son Edmund Scarburgh 604 acres out of my 2,000 acres surveyed for him by me. To son Michell 500 acres out of my 2,000 acres surveyed for him by me. To wife Elizabeth 1/2 of my plantation and Neck of land for life and then to my three sons. Wife executrix. Witt: James Drummond, Charlton Waltham, Morris Shepheard, Edmund Bayly, John Hall and Jacob Duey. In 1649 a patent was given to Edmund Scarburgh, Jr. for 2,000 acres. The next year the Indian rights were bought from Okiawampe, "great Kinge of the Easterne Shore." In that deed the land was called Occhannocke; today it is known as Scarburgh's Neck. The patentee was the second son of Colonel Edmund, who took out patents in the names of each of his children. In 1652 a patent was given to Littleton Scarburgh for 1,000 acres, which was reissued in 1664. Littleton was the youngest son of Colonel Edmund. In 1653 it seemed advisable for the colonel to leave the Shore for a while, so in this year he leased the whole 3,000 acres to William Bunton of Boston "for and dureinge the Tearme of ffourteene yeares, att which tyme my sonne Edmund will come to age." No record was noted of a cancellation of the lease, but shortly afterwards the colonel was again in residence here, where he continued until his death in 1671. The son Littleton had died under age and without issue, and the eldest son, Charles Scarburgh, claimed the land. The suit went on up to the General court which in 1672 ruled as follows: Mr. Edmond Scarburgh producing a patent granted.....(Whitelaw, pp. 618-619 - tract A17). (SOME OF THESE ITEMS SEEMS TO BE ABOUT HIS FATHER) Although no record of his birth has been found, the above statements imply that he was born in 1646. This is based on the statement that in 1653 his father leased land previously patented to his son for fourteen years, at which time he would come to age. Assuming come to age meant 21 years. "Capt. Edmund Scarburgh, second son of Col. Edmund Scarburgh, like his brother Charles, held high positions in Accomack County, including both civil and military offices (Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog., Vol. I., pp. 229-231.) In 1677 he was justice of Accomack and a signatory party to the historic Accomack Memorial, which was submitted to Governor Berkeley after the collapse of Bacon's Rebellion (Wise, p. 44).

Col. Edmund [3] Scarburgh (II) and Ann Toft had the following children:

---

1977, (hereafter cited as *Crt&Rts Acc Co 1663-1709*).

1. Mark C. Lewis Files.

2. The Cropper Family.

3. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*.

4. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 46 (will of Col. Edmund Scarburgh).

5. *Ibid.*, p. 50 (will of Tabitha Bell).

6. *Ibid.*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarburgh).

7. *Ibid.*, p. 46 (will of Col. Edmund Scarburgh).

- 170 vi. Arcadia Toff<sup>1</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1662. Arcadia died 2 Aug 1710 in Accomack Co, VA, at 48 years of age.<sup>2</sup> She married Capt. Thomas Welburne circa 1680.<sup>3</sup> Thomas was born circa 1640 in England.<sup>4</sup> Thomas died by 3 Feb 1702/3 in Accomack Co, VA, at 62 years of age.<sup>5</sup>
- 171 vii. Atalanta Toff<sup>6</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1664. Atalanta died by 1696 at 32 years of age.<sup>7</sup> She married twice. She married John Osborne (Capt.) circa 1684.<sup>8</sup> John was born circa 1658.<sup>9</sup> John died by 16 Jun 1687 in Somerset Co, MD, at 28 years of age.<sup>10</sup> She married Col. William Whittington before 1688.<sup>11</sup> William was born circa 1650 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> William<sup>13</sup> was the son of Capt. William Whittington and Elizabeth (-----). He married Tabitha Scarburgh [20] Smart before 1674.<sup>14</sup> He married Esther (14) Littleton before 1683.<sup>15</sup> He married Hannah Hopkins circa 1700.<sup>16</sup> He married Elizabeth (-----) circa 1710.<sup>17</sup> William died by 11 Apr 1720 in Somerset Co, MD, at 69 years of age.<sup>18</sup> William was living 1659.<sup>19</sup> William's will was probated 11 Apr 1720 in Somerset Co, MD.<sup>20</sup>
- 172 viii. Annabella Toff<sup>21</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1666. Annabella died circa 1720.<sup>22</sup> She married twice. She married Francis Lee circa 1682.<sup>23</sup> Francis was born circa 1660 in London, England.<sup>24</sup> Francis died 1692 at 32 years of age.<sup>25</sup> She married John Marshall circa 1692.<sup>26</sup> John was born 1666 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>27</sup> He married Mary Richardson 1721.<sup>28</sup> John died Feb 1733/4 at 67 years of age.<sup>29</sup> John was living 1685 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>30</sup> He made a will 9 May 1733 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>31</sup> He was shown as John Martial. To sons William & Daniel the land I formerly conveyed them. To son Charles Martial plantation where I now live adjacent the land of his brother Daniel, containing 300 acres. To son Peter Martial all the rest of my land to the West of the King's Road containing 200 acres. To sons Daniel, Peter & Charles my swamp land containing 330 A. adjacent the head

1. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*.

2. McDaniel, *Emails, Oct-Nov 2007*.

3. Affidavit of Walter Rhodes Byrd for American Colonial Wars membership.

4. *Ibid.*

5. *Accomack Co, VA, Orders, 1697-1703*, p. 136 (hereafter cited as Acc Co Orders 1697-1703).

6. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*.

7. McDaniel, *Emails, Oct-Nov 2007*.

8. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*.

9. McDaniel, *Emails, Oct-Nov 2007*.

10. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*; and McDaniel, *Emails, Oct-Nov 2007*.

11. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*.

12. *Ibid.*; and McDaniel, *Emails, Oct-Nov 2007*.

13. Father's Will

14. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*.

15. *Ibid.*

16. Barbara Massey Horsman, *The Massey Family of Worcester County, Maryland*, Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD, 1995, (hereafter cited as Horsman, *Massey Family*).

17. *Ibid.*

18. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 221 (Southey-Harmar-Littleton Families).

19. Father's Will.

20. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*.

21. *Ibid.*

22. Vernon L. Skinner, Jr. & F. Edward Wright, *Colonial Families of the Eastern Shore of Maryland*, Volume 10. (Westminster, MD: Willow Bend Books, 2000), p. 206 (John Marshall Family of Acc Co) (hereafter cited as Skinner & Wright, *E.S. of MD, Vol 10*).

23. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*.

24. McDaniel, *Emails, Oct-Nov 2007*.

25. James Handley Marshall, Marshall Family Research, 27 East Madison Avenue, Florham Park, NJ 07932, (hereafter cited as Marshall, *Marshall Family Research*).

26. *Ibid.*

27. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*.

28. Skinner & Wright, *E.S. of MD, Vol 10*, p. 206 (John Marshall Family of Acc Co).

29. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 100 (will of John Martial, wife Mary).

30. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*.

31. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 100 (will of John Martial, wife Mary).

of the land given Peter. To wife Mary during her widow 130 acres known as Shingle House adjacent Impossible Branch & then to my son John Martial by my said wife Mary. To William Martial Richardson son of my wife Mary, 140 acres which I lately took up in the fork of the Impossible branch. To daughter Elizabeth Dickeson. To grandson Martiall Townsend, son of my deceased daughter Ann Mary. To daughters Annabella, Mary & Comfort by my wife Mary. My said 3 daughters & son John by my wife Mary to be under the tuition of their mother until they come to lawful age. Wife Mary Exec. Son Peter & kinsman William Gore Exrs. Witt: George Douglas, William Mersey, Sebastian Delastatus, Jr. Codicil: 17 Dec. 1733 - To wife Mary during her widow negroes, then to my son John Martial. Witt: George Douglas, James Walker, William Chance.

John's will was probated 5 Mar 1733/4 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup>

173. **Mary<sup>8</sup> (Cade?)** was born in England 1610-1612.<sup>2</sup> Mary died Dec 1691 in Accomack Co, VA, at 81 years of age.<sup>3</sup> She died at the home of Anthony West on Merry Branch.

She married **Col. Edmund [3] Scarburgh (II)** circa 1639 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> Edmund was born 1617 in St. Martin's in-the-Fields, London, England.<sup>5</sup> Edmund<sup>6</sup> was the son of Capt. Edmund [1] Scarburgh (I) and Hannah Butler. Edmund died May 1671 in Hedric Cottage, Occahannock Cr, Acc Co, VA, at 53 years of age.<sup>7</sup> His body was interred in Hedra Cottage, Scarborough Neck, Acc Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> He was baptized 2 Oct 1617 in St. Martin's in-the-Fields, London, England.<sup>9</sup> Edmund immigrated to before 1634.<sup>10</sup> Col. Edmund Scarburgh was a Surveyor General of Virginia.

Edmund's estate was administered 1672 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> It was on this date that Devoras Browne was named to settle his estate. There was no order of qualifications. (See Col. Edmund [3] Scarburgh (II) for the children resulting from this marriage.)

Mr. Littleton my love remembered. I recd ye Letter & (?) to (?) Ye towe [2] ewes unto my coosen [cousin] Mellinge takeing his receipt this (?) note (?) ye discharge. (?). your lovinge friend Mary Scarburge. July 22 1657. Recd by mee William Mellinge of Mr. Edward Littleton by order & (?) oof Mrs. Mary Scarburge towe [2] ere [ewe] lambs being given by the last will & testament of Mrs. Ann Littleton (dec'd) unto Littleton Scarburge sonne to Collenll Edm. Scarburgh & Mary his wife. August 11 1657 (From Northampton Co. VA Deeds, Wills, etc. 1655-1657, Book VII page fol. 24 (or 214), provided by Cynthia McDaniel, 5 Oct 2007) (NOTE: Evidently Mary was a cousin of William Mellinge.)

On 20 Jul 1671 in a deposition in a case between Capt. West and Ambrose White, Mrs. Mary Scarburgh aged about 61 years declared that about two weeks ago at the house of Ambrose White, she found Capt. West, the constable, searching for lost goods. On the floor was a bag and one Holland shirt that West claimed to be his. White claimed that he had bought the cloth from West before he went to Nevis ...<sup>12</sup>

She made a will 14 Jun 1691 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> Now resident at the house of Anthony West at Merry Branch. To grandson Anthony West. To his daughter Matilda. To daughter Matilda West. Son Charles Scarburgh. Daughter Tabitha Custis. Son Edmund Scarburgh. To grandson Edmund Scarburgh (under 12), son of Edmund Scarburgh. Granddaughter Mary West. Granddaughter Tabitha Custis. Daughter Matilda West and grandson Anthony West residual legatees and executors. Witt: James Alexander, Edward Marten, Tully Robinson, Richard Bally Jr. - Codicil: Revoking legacy to son Charles

1. Ibid., p. 100 (will of John Martial, wife Mary).

2. Houston & Mihalyka, *Colonial Residents of VA's E.S.*, p. 91; and McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1671-1673, Vol 3*, p. 7.

3. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarburgh).

4. Wise, *Col. John Wise Ancestors & Descendants*, p41; and Donaldson, *Squires & Dames of Old Virginia*, p. 8 (which refers to the year books of the National Society of the Daughters of the Barons of Runnymede, p. 286).

5. Houston & Mihalyka, *Colonial Residents of VA's E.S.*, p. 91.

6. Wise, *Col. John Wise Ancestors & Descendants*.

7. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*.

8. Mihalyka & Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Acc Co, VA*.

9. Meyer & Dorman, *Adventurers of Purse & Person*, p. 541.

10. Wise, *Col. John Wise Ancestors & Descendants*.

11. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 5 (administratin of Col. Edmund Scarburgh).

12. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1671-1673, Vol 3*, p. 7.

13. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 20 (will of Mary Scarburgh).

Scarburgh on account of his neglect.

Mary's will was probated 15 Dec 1691 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> Thomas Teackle Upshur, a noted Eastern Shore genealogist from the late 1800's, showed her as Mary Cade. She did have a great-granddaughter named Mary Cade Wise who was born just a few years after Mary Scarburgh died.

174. **Richard<sup>8</sup> Bundick (I)** was born circa 1620. Richard died 1693 in Northampton Co, VA, at 72 years of age.<sup>2</sup>

He married three times. He married **Dorothy (-----)** circa 1648 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> Dorothy was born circa 1620. He married **Ruth (-----)** circa 1664.<sup>4</sup> Ruth was born circa 1630. She married **(-----) Jones** circa 1650.<sup>5</sup> Ruth died circa 1680. He married **Elizabeth (-----)** circa 1685.<sup>6</sup> Elizabeth was born circa 1640.

Richard's will was probated 28 Feb 1692/3 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> The name of Richard Bundick first appears in Eastern Shore of Virginia records on 30 Aug 1647, as his name was given with eight other headrights when John Foster patented 450 acres of land in Northampton County (N'hamp Co Deeds, Wills 1645-1651, p. 110). The land was located on the sea side, between Nassawadox and Machipongo (Whitelaw, p. 365 and map). A colonist was eligible for 50 acres of land for each person for whom he had paid transportation costs from England. These persons were called headrights, and had agreed to work for their sponsor for several years, as indentured servants, to pay back their cost of transportation. However, Richard Bundick likely paid for his own passage and assigned his right to 50 acres to John Foster. Richard Bundick made a deposition in Northampton County Court on 21 Jun 1662, in which he gave his age as 41 years "or thereabout" (N'hamp Co Order Book, 1657-1664, p. 97). This indicates he was born circa 1620 and was 27 years of age when he came to the Colony of Virginia. Richard Bundick was granted a patent to 650 acres of land on the south side of Pungoteague Creek on 21 Nov 1654 (Nugent I, p. 296), a patent that was renewed on 20 Oct 1661 (Nugent I, p. 412). He sold this 650 acres on Pungoteague Creek to Francis Moryson on 6 Sept 1672 (N'hamp Co Deeds, 1668-1680, p. 36). On 23 May 1663, Richard Bundick, planter, and wife Dorothy deeded 500 acres on the south side of Pungoteague Creek to Richard Jacob, deceased, saying this land had been purchased from Nicholas Waddelaw (Wallop) and that they had "received full and valuable satisfaction for ye afsd 500 acres" before Jacob died (Acc Co Deeds & Wills, 1663-1666, pp. 9/10). Witnesses to the deed were Evitt Jones and Thomas ffawkes. Richard Jacob's will, written 13 Jan 1663, recorded 2 Mar 1663, apparently left this land to a son Issac and spoke, in his will, of 350 acres he was leaving son Thomas "at Pungoteague on the western part of a main branch of said Creek whereon Richard Bundick presently lives" (N'hamp Co Deeds, Will, etc. 1657-1666, p. 140). On 12 Jul 1664, Richard Bundick was granted a patent for 1,400 acres in Accomack County, "at seaboard side beginning at land of Col Edmund Scarburgh, bounded south by Long tone (Long Love) Branch" (Nugent I, p. 524). One of his headrights was a William Wright. On 9 Oct 1672, Richard Bundick patented 600 additional acres "Being the surplus within bounds of his 1,400 acres at Arcadia" (Nugent II, p. 119). This block of about 2,000 acres is presently called Parkers Neck. It is bound south and west by Parkers Creek, the northern branch of which, called Long Love Branch or Poorhouse Branch, crosses U.S. 13 just south of Zion Church. The creek to the north was originally Arcadia Creek and on present-day maps is labeled Bundicks Creek. On 18 Dec 1666, Richard Bundick and Ruth, his wife, sold to Thomas ffowkes 700 acres "of Land being the one half of a patent of ffourteen hundred acres granted to me at James City under the hand of ye Honble William Berkeley and sealed wth ye seale of ye Colony the 12 July 1664" (Acc Co Deeds & Wills, 1663-1666, pp. 39/40). The consideration was "8,000 pounds of tobacco & Cast, the value thereof in hand." On 14 Feb 1667, Richard Bundick and wife Ruth gave his daughter, Elizabeth Sturgis, 200 acres "next unto ye lands sold to Mr. Thomas ffowkes" (Acc Co Deeds & Wills, 1663-1666, p. 63). On 16 Dec 1673, Richard Bundick and Ruth sold 550 acres to John Drummond, stating this was all that could be found of his 9 Oct 1672

1. Ibid., p. 20 (will of Mary Scarburgh).

2. *Northampton Co, VA, Orders, Wills, 1689-1698*, p. 224 (hereafter cited as N'hamp Co O, W, 1689-98).

3. *Northampton Co, VA, Deeds, Wills, etc., 1645-1651*, p. 163 (hereafter cited as N'hamp Co D, W,c, 1645-51).

4. N'hamp Co Deeds & Wills, 1663-66, p. 103.

5. Mary Frances Carey.

6. Husband's Will.

7. N'hamp Co O, W, 1689-98, p. 224.

patent (Acc Co Wills &c., 1673-1676, p. 104). On 16 Nov 1677 Richard Bundick and wife Ruth gave his son Richard 200 acres "next to my son in Law John Sturgis - part of a 1,400 acre Patent" (Acc Co Wills & Deeds, 1676-1690, p. 69). On 18 Nov 1680, Richard Bundick and wife Ruth sold to John Barns 300 acres for "ten thousand four hundred pounds of good merchantable tobacco and cask - near Creek called by the name of Arcadia" (Acc Co Deeds & Wills, 1663-1666, p. 236). Richard Bundick lived to be an old man for the times. He would have been about 72 when he wrote his will on 9 Dec 1692. It was recorded on 28 Feb 1693. He owned no land at this time and was apparently living in Northampton County. He called himself "Planter" and he named five children (Richard, Elizabeth, Ann, Dorothy and Grace), each of whom was to receive 100 pounds of tobacco. His remaining estate, after debts were paid, was left to his wife Elizabeth and she was made executrix (N'hamp Co Orders & Wills, 1689-1698, p. 224). A complete transcription of the will of Richard Bundick (I) follows - In the name of God Amen, I, Rich'd Bundick Senr of the county of Northampton in Virginia, Planter, Being very sick and weak of body but thanks be to God of sound & perfect memory & being sensible of the uncertainty of life, doe make this my last & testament in manor & form following: I doe give and bequeath my body to \_ original mother the earth desiring a christian burial at the discretion of my executrix hereafter named. And my soul to almighty God who goes is induring this mortal life hoping through the moritts(?) of my blessed Savor Jesus Christ to Inhoritt(?) Ewnall(?) life; and as for my worldly estate that is hath pleased God to intrust me with in this Government aforesaid farr beyond my iosorts(?). [Item] I doe hereby nominate order and ordain my dear and loving wife Elizabeth Bundick my whole and sole executrix of this my last will and testament. Ordering my said executrix to pay and discharge all such debts at shall justly appear. I doe owe to any person or persons whatsoever. [Item] I doe will, give and bequeath unto my five children, Richard, Elizabeth, Ann, Dorothy, & Grace, one hundred pounds of tobacco apiece to be paid at my decease by my said executrix. [Item] I doe hereby will, give, & bequeath, all my goods, chattels household, horses, mares, cattle, or whatsoever belonging to me the said Richard Bundick Senr within doors or without, or within and part or place or in the possession of any person or persons whatsoever, within the Government aforesaid but my dear & loving wife Elizabeth Bundick aforesaid being my Executrix aforesaid and I doe freely give & leave it at her dispatch(?) paying those legacies on the other side noncondtd(?) if demanded. And I doe own and acknowledge this to be my last will and testament. I inyingo(?) & forbid, disannulling any other by me made or spoken, and this only to be accounted my last will & c. In witness whosoever I had horbuh(?) set my hand and affixed my seal this twenty ninth day of December 1692. Signed, sealed and delivered in presence of Mich: Underhill, the mark of Edwd: E.G: Gunter, and the mark of George Green. Signed by the mark and seal of the said Rich: Bundick. The 28th day of February Dorm 1692: The within & above witnesses on the Last Will and Testament of Richard Bundick Senr was proved in open Court by the Corporall Oaths of Michael Underhill, Edward Gunter, & George Green; & allowed of in an authorlick(?) probate & ordered to be recorded (N'hamp Co Orders, Wills, 1689-1698, p. 224).

Richard Bundick (I) and Dorothy (-----) had the following children:

- 175 i. Elizabeth<sup>7</sup> Bundick<sup>1</sup> was born in Northampton Co, VA circa 1640. She married twice. She married John Sturgis (I) circa 1664 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> John was born circa 1640. He married Dorothy Savage 1 Sep 1661 in Hungars Parish, N'hamp Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> John died Jul 1684 at 44 years of age.<sup>4</sup> He made a will 6 Mar 1683 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> To Wife Elizabeth. To son John. To son Richard (under 21). To son Jonathan (under 20). To son Daniel (under 16). To daughter Dorothy Nevill, To daughter Ann Sturgis, Witt: Richard Bundick, David Jones. John's will was probated 5 Aug 1684 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> She married Thomas Jones after 1683/4.<sup>7</sup> Thomas was born circa 1640.

1. Father's Will.

2. Mary Frances Carey.

3. Marshall, *Wills & Adm N'hamp Co, 1632-1802*, p. 68 (Hungars Parish records from 25 Mar 1661 to 15 Mar 1662).

4. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 13 (will of John Sturgis, wife Elizabeth).

5. *Ibid.*, p. 13 (will of John Sturgis, wife Elizabeth).

6. *Ibid.*, p. 13 (will of John Sturgis, wife Elizabeth).

7. Mary Frances Carey.

Elizabeth was named in her husband's will 6 Mar 1683 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> She was shown as a wife Elizabeth in the will of John Sturgis.

Elizabeth was living 29 Dec 1692 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>2</sup>

- + 142 ii. Richard Bundick (II) was born circa 1656 and died 1731.
- 176 iii. Ann Bundick<sup>3</sup> was born in Northampton Co, VA circa 1660. She married Thomas Nixson circa 1680.<sup>4</sup> Thomas was born circa 1640. Thomas died 1696 at 56 years of age.<sup>5</sup> Thomas's will was probated 16 Jun 1696 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> Ann was living 29 Dec 1692 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>7</sup>
- 177 iv. Dorothy Bundick<sup>8</sup> was born in Northampton Co, VA circa 1662. Dorothy was living 29 Dec 1692 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>9</sup>
- 178 v. Grace Bundick<sup>10</sup> was born in Northampton Co, VA circa 1664. Grace was living 29 Dec 1692 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>11</sup>

179. **Dorothy**<sup>8</sup> (-----) was born circa 1620.

She married **Richard Bundick (I)** circa 1648 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> Richard was born circa 1620. He married **Ruth** (-----) circa 1664.<sup>13</sup> He married **Elizabeth** (-----) circa 1685.<sup>14</sup> Richard died 1693 in Northampton Co, VA, at 72 years of age.<sup>15</sup> Richard's will was probated 28 Feb 1692/3 in Northampton Co, VA.<sup>16</sup> (See Richard Bundick (I) for the children resulting from this marriage.) On 28 Oct 1648, Richard Bundick and Dorothy Bundick, his wife, signed a bond with their marks agreeing to pay John Foster for the use of a servant (N'hamp Co Deeds, Wills, 1645-1651, p. 163). No record has been found of Dorothy Bundick's maiden name. It appears likely she was a widow and owned property when she married Richard Bundick. Dorothy Bundick died between 23 May 1663, when she cosigned a deed with her husband (Acc Co Deeds & Wills, 1663-1666, p. 10), and 16 Nov 1665, when Ruth was "ye wife of Richard Bundick" (Acc Co Deeds & Wills, 1663-1666, p. 103).

180. **John**<sup>8</sup> **Abbott Sr.** was born circa 1630. John died 1694/5 in Accomack Co, VA, at 64 years of age.<sup>17</sup>

He married **Ann** (-----) circa 1650.<sup>18</sup> Ann was born circa 1630. Ann was named in her husband's will 7 Nov 1694 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>19</sup> She was shown as a wife Ann and named Extr. in the will of John Abbot Sr.

He made a will 7 Nov 1694 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>20</sup> Wife Ann executrix, she to have use of dwelling house & plantation during her life; personal estate to be divided between wife and two daughters Patience & Elizabeth. To son William 100 acres. To son Roger (under age) 100 acres where I now dwell. To sons William and Roger my 250 acres of marsh, revision to the eldest son of my son Robert. To Samuel Thomas a cow. Daughter Mary Justis & son John Abbott 12 pence @, they having received their estates. Witnesses Roger Ternal, Thomas Rily, William Willet.

1. Ibid., p. 13 (will of John Sturgis, wife Elizabeth).

2. Father's Will.

3. Ibid.

4. Mary Frances Carey.

5. Acc Co Wills&c 1692-1715, p. 116.

6. Ibid., p. 116.

7. Father's Will.

8. Ibid.

9. Ibid.

10. Ibid.

11. Ibid.

12. N'hamp Co D, *W,c, 1645-51*, p. 163.

13. N'hamp Co Deeds & Wills, 1663-66, p. 103.

14. Husband's Will.

15. N'hamp Co O, *W, 1689-98*, p. 224.

16. Ibid., p. 224.

17. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 24.

18. Husband's Will.

19. Ibid., p. 24 (will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann).

20. Ibid., p. 24.

John's will was probated 19 Mar 1694/5 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup>

John Abbott Sr. and Ann (-----) had the following children:

- 181 i. William<sup>7</sup> Abbott<sup>2</sup> was born circa 1653. William was named in his father's will 7 Nov 1694 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup>
- 182 ii. Mary Abbott<sup>4</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1655. Mary died 1744 at 88 years of age.<sup>5</sup> She married Ralph Justice circa 1675.<sup>6</sup> Ralph was born 1653 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> Ralph<sup>8</sup> was the son of William Justice and Mary Frame. Ralph died Nov 1729 at 76 years of age.<sup>9</sup> He made a will 17 Sep 1729 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> To son Richard my dwelling plantation & 600 acres thereto belonging after the death of his mother, also 200 acres of land & marsh leased of Thomas Hope for the term of the lease. To son Robert 300 acres land & marsh where he now lives during his life reversion to his son Richard. To daughter Elizabeth Johnson. Daughter Sarah Kitson. Granddaughter Mary Parramore. Dau Mary Baker. To grandson Richard Bundick. To grandson Abbot Bundick. To granddaughter Sarah Justice, daughter of Abbot Justice 280 acres which I bought of Mr. Jenifer. To sons Richard & John 100 acres of swamp. Wife Mary to have use of my plantation during her life. Balance of estate to be divided in 6 parts & to my children John, Robert, Richard, Elizabeth, Sarah and the children of my daughter Susanna Bundick when they come to age or marry. Wife & son Richard Exrs. Witt: Richard Kitson, Elias Bell, William Dalton.
- Ralph's will was probated 2 Dec 1729 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup>
- Mary was named in her father's will 7 Nov 1694 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> She was referred to as daughter, Mary Justis, getting only 12 pence, having received her estate, in the will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann.
- Mary was named in her husband's will 17 Sep 1729 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> She was shown as a wife Mary in the will of Ralph Justice.
- She made a will 1 Apr 1744 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> To grandson William Justice a gold ring now in the hands of my son Richard Justice. To grandson Ralph Justice, Jr. a gold ring in the hands of my son Richard Justice. To grandson Richard Justice a gold ring now in the hands of my son Richard. To granddaughter Ann Kitson, a gold ring in the hands of my son in law John Kitson. To grandson John Kitson. To granddaughter Joanna Kitson. To granddaughter Ann Justice. To Mary Justice, daughter of Robert Justice. To daughter Elizabeth Nock. Son in law John Kitson Exr. Witt: Thomas Webb, John Wilkins.
- Mary's will was probated 24 Apr 1744 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> John Kitson relinquished his right, & Richard, Robert & Ralph Justice qualified as Exrs.
- + 152 iii. John Abbott Jr. was born circa 1657 and died Sep 1709.
- 183 iv. Robert Abbott<sup>16</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1659. Robert was named in

1. Ibid., p. 24.

2. Ibid., p. 24 (will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann).

3. Ibid., p. 24 (will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann).

4. Ibid., p. 24 (will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann).

5. Ibid., p. 141 (will of Mary Justice).

6. Mary Frances Carey, *Elijah Hastings Justice & Paternal Ancestors*, Photocopied, New Church, VA, 1986, (hereafter cited as Carey, *Elijah Hastings Justice*).

7. Ibid.

8. Ibid.

9. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 93 (will of Ralph Justice, wife Mary).

10. Ibid., p. 93 (will of Ralph Justice, wife Mary).

11. Ibid., p. 93 (will of Ralph Justice, wife Mary).

12. Ibid., p. 24.

13. Ibid., p. 93 (will of Ralph Justice, wife Mary).

14. Ibid., p. 141 (will of Mary Justice).

15. Ibid., p. 141 (will of Mary Justice).

16. Ibid., p. 24 (will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann).

- his father's will 7 Nov 1694 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> He was shown as a son Robert, who had an eldest son, in the will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann.
- 184 v. Roger Abbott<sup>2</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA after 1673/4.<sup>3</sup> Roger was named in his father's will 7 Nov 1694 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> He was shown as a son Roger Abbot in the will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann. He was under age at this time.
- 185 vi. Patience Abbott<sup>5</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1676. Patience was named in her father's will 7 Nov 1694 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> She was shown as a daughter Patience in the will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann. She was evidently still unmarried at this time.
- 186 vii. Elizabeth Abbott<sup>7</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1678. Elizabeth was named in her father's will 7 Nov 1694 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> She was shown as daughter Elizabeth in the will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann. She was evidently still unmarried at this time.

187. **Ann**<sup>8</sup> (-----) was born circa 1630.

She married **John Abbott Sr.** circa 1650.<sup>9</sup> John was born circa 1630. John died 1694/5 in Accomack Co, VA, at 64 years of age.<sup>10</sup> He made a will 7 Nov 1694 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> Wife Ann executrix, she to have use of dwelling house & plantation during her life; personal estate to be divided between wife and two daughters Patience & Elizabeth. To son William 100 acres. To son Roger (under age) 100 acres where I now dwell. To sons William and Roger my 250 acres of marsh, revision to the eldest son of my son Robert. To Samuel Thomas a cow. Daughter Mary Justis & son John Abbott 12 pence @, they having received their estates. Witnesses Roger Ternal, Thomas Rily, William Willet.

John's will was probated 19 Mar 1694/5 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup> (See John Abbott Sr. for the children resulting from this marriage.)

Ann was named in her husband's will 7 Nov 1694 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>13</sup> She was shown as a wife Ann and named Extr. in the will of John Abbot Sr.

188. **Robert**<sup>8</sup> **Mason** was born circa 1640. Robert died Apr 1678 at 37 years of age.<sup>14</sup>

He married **Temperance Waddelowe** circa 1666.<sup>15</sup> In her verbal will of 20 Aug 1678 Amy Fowkes left items to Amy & Elizabeth, daughters of Robert & Temperance Mason.

Temperance was born circa 1650 in Accomack Co, VA. Temperance<sup>16</sup> was the daughter of Nicholas Waddelowe and Amey (-----). She married **Capt. George Hope** circa 1679.<sup>17</sup> Temperance died before 1 Nov 1709.<sup>18</sup> Temperance was named as an heir 10 Sep 1673 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>19</sup> She was shown as Temperance Mason, wife of Robert & mother of Amy Mason in the will of Thomas Fowkes, who was her mother Amey's fourth husband.

Temperance was named in her mother's will 20 Aug 1678 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>20</sup> She was shown as

1. Ibid., p. 24 (will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann).

2. Ibid., p. 24 (will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann).

3. Father's Will.

4. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 24 (will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann).

5. Ibid., p. 24 (will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann).

6. Ibid., p. 24 (will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann).

7. Ibid., p. 24 (will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann).

8. Ibid., p. 24 (will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann).

9. Husband's Will.

10. Ibid., p. 24.

11. Ibid., p. 24.

12. Ibid., p. 24.

13. Ibid., p. 24 (will of John Abbot Sr., wife Ann).

14. Ibid., p. 9 (will of Robert Mason).

15. Ibid., p. 9 (will of Amy Fowkes).

16. Brother's Will

17. Wife's Brother's Will.

18. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1703-1710, Vol 10*, p. 217.

19. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 6 (will of Thomas Fowkes, brother of Ann Miells).

20. Ibid., p. 9 (will of Amy Fowkes).

Temperance Mason, wife of Robert Mason, who were the parents of Amy & Elizabeth, in the will of Amy Fowkes.

Temperance was named in her brother's will 23 Jul 1698 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> She was shown as my sister Hope in the will of William Anderson. She was also shown as Temperance Hope, wife of George Hope, who were the parents of nephew William Hope.

Robert bought land 1674 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> In 1674 Charles & Elizabeth Ratcliff sold 1,200 acres of tract A150 (which is on the north side of Messongo Creek, where Marsh Market is today) to Robert Mason and the land became divided into two 600-acre parts.

Robert sold land 1676 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> In 1676 Robert and Temperance Mason sold to Henry Brookes, who in 1687 assigned to Colonel John West with the understanding that West would maintain Brookes and his wife Jane during their lives.

He made a will 12 Dec 1677 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> To daughter Amey plantation at Pungoteague on the seaside containing 650 acres provided she confirm to my daughter Elizabeth (under 14) 100 acres given her by her grandfather Fookes, & if she refuse (to give) Elizabeth (the 100 acres, then Elizabeth was) to have the 650 acres & Amey to have the plantation where I now live. I hereby confirm the said 100 acres to my daughter Elizabeth & she to have the plantation where I now live. Godson Robert Parker. Goddaughter Mary Widgin. To Thomas White. Wife (no name) residual legatee & Extr., Ambrose White to assist her and to see my land confirmed to my children. Witt: John Sturgis & William Nock.

Robert's will was probated 24 Apr 1678 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup>

Robert Mason and Temperance Waddelowe had the following children:

- + 156 i. Amy<sup>7</sup> Mason was born circa 1666 and died circa 1699.
- 189 ii. Elizabeth Mason<sup>6</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1675.<sup>7</sup> She was probably born after Thomas Fowkes wrote his will in 10 Sep 1673, as he named her sister Amy, daughter of Robert & Temperance Mason, but not her. Elizabeth was named in her father's will 12 Dec 1677 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> She was shown as daughter Elizabeth (under 14) in the will of Robert Mason. Her sister Amey was to confirm to her 100 acres given her by her grandfather Fookes, and if she refuse, then Elizabeth was to have the 650 acres that Robert had given to Amey.  
Elizabeth was named in her grandmother's will 20 Aug 1678 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> She was shown as Elizabeth Mason, a daughter of Robert & Temperance Mason, in the will of Amy Fowkes.

190. **Temperance<sup>8</sup> Waddelowe<sup>10</sup>** was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1650. Temperance died before 1 Nov 1709.<sup>11</sup> It was on this date that Capt. George Hope, who had married Elizabeth Abbot) petitioned for division of the estate of John Abbot.

She married twice. She married **Robert Mason** circa 1666.<sup>12</sup> In her verbal will of 20 Aug 1678 Amy Fowkes left items to Amy & Elizabeth, daughters of Robert & Temperance Mason.

Robert was born circa 1640. Robert died Apr 1678 at 37 years of age.<sup>13</sup> Robert bought land 1674 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>14</sup> In 1674 Charles & Elizabeth Ratcliff sold 1,200 acres of tract A150 (which is on the north side of Messongo Creek, where Marsh Market is today) to Robert Mason and the land became

1. Ibid., p. 30 (will of William Anderson).

2. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1272 (tract A150).

3. Ibid., p. 1273 (tract A150).

4. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 9 (will of Robert Mason).

5. Ibid., p. 9 (will of Robert Mason).

6. Horsman, *Massey Family*.

7. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 6 (will of Thomas Fowkes).

8. Ibid., p. 9 (will of Robert Mason).

9. Ibid., p. 9 (will of Amy Fowkes).

10. Brother's Will

11. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1703-1710, Vol 10*, p. 217.

12. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 9 (will of Amy Fowkes).

13. Ibid., p. 9 (will of Robert Mason).

14. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore*, p. 1272 (tract A150).

divided into two 600-acre parts.

Robert sold land 1676 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> In 1676 Robert and Temperance Mason sold to Henry Brookes, who in 1687 assigned to Colonel John West with the understanding that West would maintain Brookes and his wife Jane during their lives.

He made a will 12 Dec 1677 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> To daughter Amey plantation at Pungoteague on the seaside containing 650 acres provided she confirm to my daughter Elizabeth (under 14) 100 acres given her by her grandfather Fookes, & if she refuse (to give) Elizabeth (the 100 acres, then Elizabeth was) to have the 650 acres & Amey to have the plantation where I now live. I hereby confirm the said 100 acres to my daughter Elizabeth & she to have the plantation where I now live. Godson Robert Parker. Goddaughter Mary Widgin. To Thomas White. Wife (no name) residual legatee & Extr., Ambrose White to assist her and to see my land confirmed to my children. Witt: John Sturgis & William Nock.

Robert's will was probated 24 Apr 1678 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> She married **Capt. George Hope** circa 1679.<sup>4</sup> George was born circa 1650. He married **Elizabeth (-----)** Oct 1709.<sup>5</sup> George died by 7 Aug 1722 at 72 years of age.<sup>6</sup> George was named as an heir 23 Jul 1698 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> He was shown as George Hope, husband of Temperance Hope, who were the parents of nephew William Hope, in the will of William Anderson.

He made a will 20 Jan 1721/2 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>8</sup> To son Thomas 700 acres where I now live & 100 acres of swamp. To son & daughter Mark & Comfort Ewell 30 acres where I now dwell. Grandson George Hope Ewell. Granddaughter Johannah Custis Hope (under 18) daughter of William Hope, deceased Son George Hope deceased To Mary & Patience Savage, daughters of Griffeth Savage. To servant Elizabeth Dutton 100 acres where my son Thomas now lives for life, reversion to her daughter Margaret, also her freedom as soon as I am dead. To daughter Temperance Scarburgh all the money I have in England. Son Thomas Hope & friend Richard Kitson Exrs. Son Thomas & 3 daughters Comfort. Temperance & Patience residual legatees. Witt: William Nock, Jr., John Tankred, Elizabeth Abbott.

Temperance was named as an heir 10 Sep 1673 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> She was shown as Temperance Mason, wife of Robert & mother of Amy Mason in the will of Thomas Fowkes, who was her mother Amey's fourth husband.

Temperance was named in her mother's will 20 Aug 1678 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>10</sup> She was shown as Temperance Mason, wife of Robert Mason, who were the parents of Amy & Elizabeth, in the will of Amy Fowkes.

Temperance was named in her brother's will 23 Jul 1698 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> She was shown as my sister Hope in the will of William Anderson. She was also shown as Temperance Hope, wife of George Hope, who were the parents of nephew William Hope.

Temperance Waddelowe and Capt. George Hope had the following children:

- 191 i. Thomas<sup>7</sup> Hope<sup>12</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1680. Thomas died 1734 at 54 years of age.<sup>13</sup> He married Lydia (-----) circa 1700.<sup>14</sup> Lydia was born circa 1670. Thomas was living 1722.<sup>15</sup>
- 192 ii. William Hope<sup>1</sup> was born circa 1680. William died 1719 at 39 years of age.<sup>2</sup> He

1. Ibid., p. 1273 (tract A150).

2. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 9 (will of Robert Mason).

3. Ibid., p. 9 (will of Robert Mason).

4. Wife's Brother's Will.

5. McKey, *Acc Court Orders, 1703-1710, Vol 10*, p. 217.

6. *Accomack Co, VA, Wills, Deeds & c., 1715-29, part I*, p. 424 (hereafter cited as Acc Co Wills, Deeds & c. 1715-29(i)); and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 70 (will of Capt. George Hope).

7. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 30 (will of William Anderson).

8. Ibid., p. 70 (will of Capt. George Hope).

9. Ibid., p. 6 (will of Thomas Fowkes, brother of Ann Miells).

10. Ibid., p. 9 (will of Amy Fowkes).

11. Ibid., p. 30 (will of William Anderson).

12. Father's Will

13. Mark C. Lewis Files.

14. Ibid.

15. Father's Will.

married Joanna Mary Custis circa 1695.<sup>3</sup> Joanna was born circa 1681 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> Joanna<sup>5</sup> was the daughter of Col. William Custis and Joan (---). Joanna was named in her father's will 27 Nov 1725 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> She was shown as my daughter Joanna Mary Hope in the will of Col. William Custis, wife Bridget.

William was named in his uncle's will 23 Jul 1698 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>7</sup> He was shown as nephew William Hope, son of George & Temperance Hope, and given 250 acres at Forked Neck at the head of Pitts Creek in Somerset Co, MD, being 1/2 of 500 acres called Fookes Choice, in the will of William Anderson.

- 193 iii. Temperance Hope<sup>8</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1682. Temperance died by 4 Oct 1738 at 56 years of age.<sup>9</sup> It was on this date that her will was probated. She married twice.

She married Maj. Bennett (7) Scarborough circa 1700.<sup>10</sup> Bennett was born circa 1673 in Accomack Co, VA. Bennett<sup>11</sup> was the son of Col. Charles [10] Scarborough (I) and Elizabeth (3) Bennett. He married Elizabeth (-----) circa 1690.<sup>12</sup> Bennett died Apr 1734 at 60 years of age.<sup>13</sup> Bennett was named in his grandfather's will circa 1675 in Maryland.<sup>14</sup> Gov. Richard Bennett named his grandchildren Elizabeth, Ann and Bennett Scarborough and left them 2,800 acres on Pocomoke River and 2,500 acres on Wicomico River, eastern shore of Maryland.

Bennett was named in his father's will 6 Aug 1701 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>15</sup> He owned 521 acres in Accomack County in 1704, was a justice in 1702.<sup>16</sup>

Bennett was named in his mother's will 2 Jun 1719 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>17</sup> He made a will 24 Feb 1733 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>18</sup> To wife Temperance 1/3 of the plantation where I now live for life. All my lands in Somerset County, Maryland, to be held by her & her heirs forever. To wife all my land at or near White Marsh. To kinsman Henry Scarborough Jr., son of my brother Col. Henry Scarborough, all my interest on Tangier Island. Godson William Gore. To kinsman Charles Parker. To brother Col. Henry Scarborough my lot and interest in Port Scarburghtown in Accomack County. To my aforesaid kinsman Capt. Henry Scarborough, son of my brother Col. Henry Scarborough. To kinsman John Bayley. Wife residual legatee & Extr. Witt: William Andrews, William Lewis and George Douglas.

Bennett's will was probated 7 May 1734 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>19</sup> She married William Kitchen by 17 Aug 1737.<sup>20</sup> William was born circa 1670. William was named in his wife's will 17 Aug 1737 in Somerset Co, MD.<sup>21</sup> He was shown as Mr. William Kitchen in the will of Temperance Kitchen and was given use of land in

1. Father's Will

2. Ibid.

3. Ibid.

4. Revell, *Randall Revell*, Custis Family Lineage Appendix & additional information provided by Emails from James R. Revell Sr..

5. Ibid., Custis Family Lineage Appendix & additional information provided by Emails from James R. Revell Sr.; and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 78 (will of Col. William Custis, wife Bridget).

6. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 78 (will of Col. William Custis, wife Bridget).

7. Ibid., p. 30 (will of William Anderson).

8. Ibid., p. 70 (will of Capt. George Hope).

9. Ibid., p. 118 (will of Temperance Kitchen).

10. Ibid., p. 70 (will of Capt. George Hope); and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 443 (Utie-Bennett Family).

11. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 32 (will of Charles Scarborough); and Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 443 (Utie-Bennett Family).

12. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 443 (Utie-Bennett Family).

13. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 101 (will of Bennett Scarborough).

14. Donaldson, *Squires & Dames of Old Virginia*, p. 12.

15. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 32 (will of Charles Scarborough).

16. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 3*, p. 443 (Utie-Bennett Family).

17. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 60 (will of Elizabeth Scarborough).

18. Ibid., p. 101 (will of Bennett Scarborough).

19. Ibid., p. 101 (will of Bennett Scarborough).

20. Ibid., p. 118 (will of Temperance Kitchen).

21. Ibid., p. 118 (will of Temperance Kitchen).

Somerset County on Pocomoke River during his life.

Temperance was named in her father's will 20 Jan 1721/22 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> She was named as daughter Temperance Scarburgh and left all the money I have in England in the will of Capt. George Hope.

She made a will 17 Aug 1737 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>2</sup> To Col. Henry Scarburgh my plantation in Somerset County on Pocomoke River & 1/2 the land thereto, Mr. William Kitchen to have the use of same during his life. To William Tankred, son of John Tankred & Elizabeth, his wife, plantation in Somerset County where Hancock White now lives & 1/2 the land thereto belonging, Hanna White to have use of same during her life. To George Hope, son of Thomas Hope, 700 acres at the White Marsh. To Joanna Parramore. To friend Mary Broadwater. To Caleb Broadwater. To friend John Tankred. To niece Sarah Ewell. To Sophia Abbott, daughter of Major Abbott & Elizabeth, his wife. To friends Mason Abbott & William Dryas. To sister Patience Savage. To sister Comfort Justice riding horse for life then to return to her daughter Sarah Ewell. To Richard Parker. Robert Justice to give bond to Mr. William Kitchen for my estate in Somerset County not already disposed of. To Temperance Scarburgh Savage. To George Savage. To Temperance Hope, daughter Thomas Hope. To my Exrs. "all the remainder of my estate not already given for the bricking in Major Scarburgh's Grave with my own". Friends Henry Scarburgh & John Tankred Exrs. Witt: Richard Kitson, William Welford.

- 194 iv. Patience Hope<sup>3</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1682. Patience died by 26 Apr 1769 in Accomack Co, VA, at 86 years of age.<sup>4</sup> It was on this date that her will was probated. William Savage qualified, the other Exrs. being both dead. She married Griffith Savage (II) circa 1704.<sup>5</sup>

Griffith was born circa 1670. Griffith<sup>6</sup> was the son of Griffin Savage (I) and Bridget (-----). He married Ann (16) Bagwell circa 1700.<sup>7</sup> Griffith died by 27 Jun 1739 at 68 years of age.<sup>8</sup> He made a will 5 Jan 1738/9 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> To son Griffith Savage plantation where I now live containing 300 acres. To son George Savage 200 acres adjacent the above. To son William 212 acres purchascd of Charles Leatherbury & Isaac Dix. To son in law William White. To daughter Elizabeth Riley. To daughter Patience. To daughter Sarah Savage. To son in law Isaac Dix. To daughter Scarburgh Savage. To son in law Ralph Justice. To daughter Bridget Dix. Roger Abbott, George Bundick, Sr. & Southy Rew to divide estate between wife & 6 children, George, Elizabeth, Patience, William, Scarburgh & Sarah. Wife (no name) & sons Griffith & George Savage Exrs. Witt: Southy Rew, David Sparrow, John Bell.

Patience was living 1737.<sup>10</sup> Patience was named in her sister's will 17 Aug 1737 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>11</sup> She was shown as a sister Patience Savage in the will of Temperance Kitchen.

Patience was named in her husband's will 5 Feb 1738/9 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>12</sup>

1. Ibid., p. 70 (will of Capt. George Hope).

2. Ibid., p. 118 (will of Temperance Kitchen).

3. Sister's Will

4. Ibid., p. 245 (will of Patience Savage).

5. Carey, *Elijah Hastings Justice*.

6. Mary Frances Carey, *An Accomack County Savage Line, Griffin Savage and Descendants* (New Church, VA, self published photo copies, 1988), (hereafter cited as Carey, *Griffin Savage*).

7. John Frederick Dorman, C.G., F.A.S.G., *Adventurers of Purse and Person, Virginia, 1607-1624/5*, 4th Edition, Volume One, Families A-F. (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 2004), p. 97 (Bagwell Family) (hereafter cited as Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 1*).

8. Ibid., p. 97 (Bagwell Family); and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 120 (will of Griffith Savage, wife Patience).

9. Dorman, *Adv of Purse & Person, 4th Ed, Vol 1*, p. 97 (Bagwell Family); and Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 120 (will of Griffith Savage, wife Patience).

10. Sister's Will.

11. Ibid., p. 118 (will of Temperance Kitchen).

12. Ibid., p. 120 (will of Griffith Savage, wife Patience).

She was shown as only as a wife in the will of Griffith Savage, but was shown as Patience Savage, widow, at probated.

She made a will 23 Oct 1765 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>1</sup> To son William Hope Savage. To son Griffin Savage. Daughter Sarah Johnson. Daughter Patience Crippen. Granddaughters Anne & Esther Savage. Grandchildren Benjamin, Elizabeth & Sinah Riley. Bal. of estate to 4 children Anne Justice, Mary White, William Hope Savage & Sarah Johnson - Sons in law Richard Justice & William White Exrs. Witt: Baily Hinman, Anne Beech, Abraham Riggs.

- 195 v. George Hope Jr.<sup>2</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1684. George died by 7 Apr 1714 in Accomack Co, VA, at 29 years of age.<sup>3</sup> It was on this date that administration on his estate was granted to his widow Catherine Hope. Capt. John Watts & William Taylor were securities. He married Catherine Fassett circa 1705.<sup>4</sup>

Catherine was born circa 1690. Catherine<sup>5</sup> was the daughter of Capt. William Fassett Sr. and Mary Rouse. She married Stevens White circa 1715.<sup>6</sup> She married James Round circa 1720.<sup>7</sup> Catherine died 1764 in Worcester Co, MD, at 74 years of age.<sup>8</sup> Catherine was named as administrator of an estate 7 Apr 1714 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>9</sup> It was on this date that administration on the estate of George Hope Jr. was granted to his widow Catherine Hope. Capt. John Watts & William Taylor were securities.

- 196 vi. Mark Hope<sup>10</sup> was born circa 1686. Mark was living 1722.<sup>11</sup>

- 197 vii. Comfort Hope<sup>12</sup> was born in Accomack Co, VA circa 1690. Comfort died circa 1739.<sup>13</sup> She married twice. She married Mark Ewell circa 1710.<sup>14</sup> Mark was born circa 1665 in Accomack Co, VA. Mark<sup>15</sup> was the son of James Ewell and Anne (---). Mark died by 6 Jun 1727 at 61 years of age.<sup>16</sup> Mark was living 1703.<sup>17</sup> He made a will circa 1727 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>18</sup> In his will, which was not dated but probated 6 Jun 1727, Mark Ewell named sons James, Mark and George Hope Ewell and daughters Ann, Elizabeth and Sarah Ewell. A wife was mentioned, but not by name. To son James the plantation where I now live and marsh thereto belonging containing 400 acres. To son Mark 400 acres adjacent to the land given James. To son George Hope Ewell the remainder of the land where I now live. To sons Mark and George Hope Ewell "Shoaris" Island, containing 200 acres. The balance of my estate to my wife during her widowhood and at her marriage to be divided between my wife and children. The wife, not named, was the executrix. Witnessess were R. Drummond, Solomon Ewell and Elizabeth Lewis (Acc Co Wills, Deeds &c. 1715-29, vol. ii, p. 134).

She married Robert Justice Sr. circa 1727.<sup>19</sup> Robert was born circa 1690 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>20</sup> Robert<sup>21</sup> was the son of Ralph Justice and Mary Abbott. He

1. Ibid., p. 245 (will of Patience Savage).

2. Father's Will

3. Ibid., p. 53 (adm of George Hope Jr.).

4. Ibid., p. 53 (adm of George Hope Jr.).

5. Horsman, *Massey Family*.

6. Ibid.

7. Ibid.

8. Ibid.

9. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 53 (adm of George Hope Jr.).

10. Father's Will

11. Father's Will.

12. Father's Will

13. 2nd Husband's 2nd Marriage.

14. Carey, *Elijah Hastings Justice*.

15. Father's Will.

16. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 202 (will of Mark Ewell).

17. Father's Will.

18. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 202 (will of Mark Ewell).

19. Carey, *Elijah Hastings Justice*.

20. Ibid.

21. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 93 (will of Ralph Justice, wife Mary).

married Mary Nock before 1739.<sup>1</sup> Robert died by 28 Mar 1780 in Accomack Co, VA, at 89 years of age.<sup>2</sup> Robert was named in his father's will 17 Sep 1729 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>3</sup> He was shown as a son Robert in the will of Ralph Justice, wife Mary.

Robert was named as the executor of a will 24 Apr 1744 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>4</sup> It was on this date that John Kitson relinquished his right to qualify to settle the estate of his mother-in-law Mary Justice and Richard, Robert and Ralph Justice qualified as Exrs.

He made a will 1 Dec 1777 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>5</sup> To Robert Webb 1/2 my estate & for want of heirs to be divided between his mother & Sarah, the daughter of Isaiah Justis. To Elizabeth Young's 3 children the other 1/2 of my estate. Isaiah Justis to have the use of my lands during his life & then to his daughter Sarah. Jacob White, Sr., & Isaiah Justis Exrs. Witt: Robert Parks, Anne Ewell.

Comfort was named in her sister's will 17 Aug 1737 in Accomack Co, VA.<sup>6</sup> She was shown as a sister Comfort Justice in the will of Temperance Kitchen.

---

1. Wife's; and Father's Will.

2. Nottingham, *Wills & Adm of Acc Co, 1663-1800*, p. 326 (will of Robert Justis).

3. *Ibid.*, p. 93 (will of Ralph Justice, wife Mary).

4. *Ibid.*, p. 141 (will of Mary Justice).

5. *Ibid.*, p. 326 (will of Robert Justis).

6. *Ibid.*, p. 118 (will of Temperance Kitchen).

## Name Index

(-----)

(-----)

(-----) (CA 1700-dec.), 39  
 Amey (CA 1614-1678), 96  
 Ann (1) (CA 1615-dec.), 87  
 Ann (CA 1630-dec.), 78, 94, 95, 96  
 Ann (CA 1765-dec.), 25  
 Ann A. Bellow (CA 1650-dec.), 36, 43, 44, 46  
 Anne (CA 1610-BEF 1679), 71, 81, 82, 84  
 Anne (CA 1640-dec.), 101  
 Arabella (CA 1720-dec.), 23, 36, 37, 38  
 Bridget (CA 1615-CA 1650), 84  
 Bridget (CA 1645-dec.), 100  
 Bridget (CA 1740-dec.), 54  
 Dorothy (CA 1620-dec.), 92, 93, 94  
 Elisha (CA 1710-1776), 39  
 Elisha (CA 1730-dec.), 20  
 Elizabeth (CA 1620-dec.), 88, 90  
 Elizabeth (CA 1640-dec.), 92, 94  
 Elizabeth (CA 1655-dec.), 58, 60  
 Elizabeth (CA 1660-dec.), 77, 78, 98  
 Elizabeth (CA 1670-dec.), 90, 99  
 Gertrude (CA 1760-dec.), 15  
 Grace (CA 1720-1765), 35  
 Jane 'Jean' (CA 1675-dec.), 62  
 Joan (CA 1660-dec.), 99  
 Lydia (CA 1670-dec.), 98  
 Margaret (CA 1680-dec.), 38, 39, 44, 48, 49  
 Mary (CA 1620-dec.), 46, 58, 60  
 Mary (CA 1670-dec.), 46  
 Mary (CA 1675-dec.), 26, 34, 36  
 Mary (CA 1700-dec.), 50, 51, 77  
 Mary A. (CA 1819-dec.), 6  
 Patience (CA 1675-dec.), 23  
 Rachel (CA 1700-1772), 75  
 Rachel (CA 1710-dec.), 75  
 Rose (CA 1775-dec.), 2  
 Ruth (CA 1630-CA 1680), 92, 94  
 Sally (CA 1795-dec.), 20, 21  
 Sarah (CA 1675-dec.), 49  
 Sarah (CA 1720-dec.), 75  
 Susan (CA 1775-dec.), 18, 27  
 Susannah (CA 1740-1808), 17, 29, 30, 32  
 Tabitha (CA 1710-dec.), 53  
 (Cade?)  
 Mary (1610-1691), 65, 84, 85, 86, 91, 92

A

Abbott

(-----) (CA 1680-dec.), 73  
 Elizabeth (CA 1678-dec.), 96  
 Elizabeth (CA 1685-dec.), 42, 52, 53, 56, 77  
 John (CA 1695-1719), 78  
 John, Jr. (CA 1657-1709), 52, 76, 77, 78, 79, 95  
 John, Sr. (CA 1630-1695), 78, 94, 95, 96  
 Mary (CA 1655-1744), 72, 95, 101  
 Mason (CA 1687-1749), 77, 78  
 Patience (CA 1676-dec.), 96  
 Robert (CA 1659-dec.), 95, 96  
 Roger (AFT 1674-dec.), 96  
 William (CA 1653-dec.), 95  
 William (CA 1697-dec.), 78  
 Annis  
 Demaria (CA 1829-dec.), 19  
 Levi (CA 1802-dec.), 19  
 Ansil  
 Elizabeth (CA 1700-1749), 54, 56  
 Ansley  
 Sarah (CA 1630-dec.), 70  
 Arbuckle  
 William, Col. (CA 1700-1751), 63  
 Ayres  
 Ann (CA 1710-dec.), 49  
 Ann Mary (CA 1684-dec.), 64  
 Edmond (CA 1672-1719), 64  
 Edmund (CA 1776-1834), 28, 29  
 Elizabeth (CA 1708-dec.), 49  
 Francis (CA 1674-1721), 49, 50, 64  
 Francis (CA 1704-dec.), 38, 49  
 Francis J. (CA 1768-dec.), 18, 27  
 Francis R. (1796-1857), 18  
 George (CA 1764-dec.), 27  
 Henry (CA 1676-dec.), 64  
 Jacob (CA 1725-1782), 11, 27, 38  
 John, Jr. (CA 1678-dec.), 64  
 John, Sr. (1632-1702), 49, 63, 64, 65  
 Levin (CA 1772-1834), 28  
 Patience (CA 1682-dec.), 64  
 Richard (CA 1702-dec.), 49  
 Richard (CA 1766-1794), 27  
 Richard Hill (CA 1680-1718), 64  
 Sarah (CA 1706-dec.), 49  
 Sarah 'Sally' (1757-1822), 8, 11, 12, 14, 15, 16, 27  
 Tabby (CA 1774-dec.), 28

B

Bagwell

Ann (16) (CA 1682-dec.), 100

Sophia (CA 1715-dec.), 75

Baker  
 Isaiah (CA 1744-1804), 28  
 Sinah (CA 1785-dec.), 28

Barlow  
 Edward (CA 1580-dec.), 82  
 Ralph (CA 1620-1653), 82

Barnes  
 Mary (CA 1680-dec.), 74

Baylis  
 Frances A. (1841-1914), 6, 7  
 Kendall B. (CA 1816-dec.), 6

Bayly  
 (d|o Rich II) (CA 1672-BEF 1726), 50  
 Richard, Maj. (CA 1645-1728), 50

Bell  
 (-----) (CA 1700-BEF 1769), 75  
 Keziah (CA 1740-dec.), 75

Bennett  
 Elizabeth (3) (CA 1642-1719), 87, 99  
 Richard, Gov. (1609-1675), 87

Benson  
 William J. (1810-1908), 6

Bloxom  
 Hetty (CA 1803-dec.), 16  
 Rose Ann (CA 1810-dec.), 21

Bonnewell  
 Sarah (CA 1750-1804), 32

Bowman  
 Edmund, Maj. (CA 1620-1692), 82, 83

Brookes  
 Bridget (CA 1675-dec.), 63

Browne  
 Devereux (CA 1630-1673), 86

Bull  
 Nancy (CA 1775-dec.), 29

Bundick  
 (1d|o Geo.) (CA 1712-BEF 1763), 32, 41, 42, 54  
 (2d|o Geo.) (CA 1730-BEF 1763), 56  
 (d|o Rich II) (CA 1682-BEF 1731), 73  
 Abbott (CA 1712-1784), 75  
 Ann (CA 1660-dec.), 94  
 Ann (CA 1684-dec.), 73  
 Dorothy (CA 1662-dec.), 94  
 Elizabeth (CA 1640-dec.), 93, 94  
 Elizabeth (CA 1715-BEF 1763), 54  
 George (CA 1680-1764), 42, 51, 52, 53, 56, 73  
 George, Jr. (CA 1710-1751), 53  
 Grace (CA 1664-dec.), 94  
 John Abbott, Sr. (CA 1720-1784), 54  
 Justice (CA 1715-1769), 75, 76  
 Keziah (CA 1718-dec.), 76  
 Mary (CA 1700-1751), 74

Rachel (CA 1724-dec.), 56  
 Richard, (I) (CA 1620-1693), 92, 93, 94  
 Richard, (II) (CA 1656-1731), 56, 72, 73, 94  
 Richard, (III) (CA 1705-1766), 74  
 Susanna (CA 1722-dec.), 56  
 Susannah (CA 1700-dec.), 73, 74  
 Tabitha (CA 1713-dec.), 75

Bunting  
 Jonathan (CA 1698-1764), 39  
 Rachel (CA 1728-dec.), 28  
 Smith (CA 1722-1770), 39

Burton  
 Agnes (CA 1700-1760), 29, 38, 39, 41, 48, 51  
 William (CA 1675-1731), 38, 51, 61, 70

Butler  
 Hannah (CA 1587-AFT 1634), 91

<b>C</b>
----------

Campbell  
 Colin (1707-1780), 62

Chambers  
 Edmund (CA 1730-1775), 39

Chance  
 William, Jr. (CA 1675-1751), 64

Charlton  
 Stephen, Capt. (CA 1600-1655), 81, 84

Churn  
 William W. (CA 1803-dec.), 21

Conway  
 (-----) (CA 1705-dec.), 62

Courtney  
 Mary Anne (CA 1740-1796), 30

Crippen  
 Thomas (CA 1660-1735), 58

Cropper  
 (-----) (CA 1760-dec.), 37

Crowson  
 Charles (CA 1735-dec.), 20, 29  
 Comfort (CA 1794-dec.), 17  
 Levin (366A) (CA 1765-1838), 2, 17, 20, 29  
 Levin (CA 1804-dec.), 18, 19  
 Major (366B) (CA 1767-dec.), 29  
 Margaret 'Peggy' (CA 1800-1839), 1, 2, 5, 8, 9, 10, 18  
 Nancy (CA 1797-dec.), 18  
 Susannah 'Susan' (CA 1798-dec.), 18  
 Thomas (CA 1806-dec.), 19, 20

Custis  
 Henry 'Harry' (1596-1661), 86  
 Joanna Mary (CA 1681-dec.), 99  
 John, Gen. (1629-1696), 86  
 William, Col. (CA 1656-1726), 99

**D**

## Dix

Demariah (CA 1795-1821), 2, 4, 8  
 Elizabeth (CA 1712-dec.), 23, 24, 26  
 John (CA 1672-1719), 23  
 John (CA 1775-dec.), 2  
 William C. (1803-1854), 16

## Drake

Mary (1625-dec.), 63, 80, 81  
 Robert (BEF 1591-BEF 1636), 80

## Drummond

John, Capt. (1635-1713), 80  
 Richard (CA 1610-dec.), 80  
 Tabitha (1776-BEF 1822), 4

**E**

## East

William (CA 1810-dec.), 18

## Evans

Thomas, Capt. (CA 1700-1751), 74

## Ewell

James (CA 1640-1704), 101  
 Mark (CA 1665-1727), 101

**F**

## Fassett

Catherine (CA 1690-1764), 101  
 William, Capt. (CA 1663-1735), 101

## Fluhart

John (CA 1790-dec.), 17

## Fox

James J. (1811-1872), 7  
 Ofelia (CA 1850-1904), 7

## Frame

Mary (CA 1630-BEF 1677), 95

**G**

## Gaskins

Thomas (36) (CA 1700-1737), 62

## Gawton

Joane (1602-1652), 80

## Godwin

Josepha Maria (CA 1690-1743), 68

## Goffigon

Thomas (CA 1740-1769), 41

## Grinnalds

Richard (CA 1670-1724), 46  
 Tabitha (CA 1692-dec.), 46

## Guy

Susanna (CA 1765-dec.), 25

**H**

## Harding

Thomas (CA 1680-1727), 71

## Hickman

Bridget (CA 1770-dec.), 24

## Hill

Edward, Col. (1637-1700), 86  
 Mary (1646-AFT 1703), 49, 63, 64, 65, 80  
 Patience (CA 1650-BEF 1713), 80  
 Richard, Capt. (1622-1688), 63, 80, 81

## Hope

Comfort (CA 1690-CA 1739), 101, 102  
 George, Capt. (CA 1650-1722), 77, 96, 98  
 George, Jr. (CA 1684-1714), 101  
 Mark (CA 1686-dec.), 101  
 Patience (CA 1682-1769), 100, 101  
 Temperance (CA 1682-1738), 99, 100  
 Thomas (CA 1680-1734), 98  
 William (CA 1680-1719), 98, 99

## Hopkins

Hannah (CA 1670-dec.), 90

## Huffe

(1st h|o Anne) (CA 1600-dec.), 81, 84

## Hunt

Frances (CA 1634-1692), 64

## Hurtley

William (CA 1665-dec.), 50

**J**

## Jackson

Jane (85) (CA 1710-1774), 62  
 John (24) (CA 1670-1736), 62

## Johnson

Kasiah 'Cassa' (CA 1775-1834), 28  
 Obedience (CA 1725-1795), 28  
 Samuel (CA 1675-1735), 68

## Jones

(----) (CA 1630-BEF 1664), 92  
 Mary (CA 1645-dec.), 50  
 Thomas (CA 1640-dec.), 93

## Justice

Ralph (1653-1729), 72, 95, 101  
 Richard (CA 1720-BEF 1796), 21  
 Robert, Sr. (CA 1690-1780), 101, 102  
 Samuel A. (CA 1782-1847), 21, 22  
 Susanna (CA 1678-BEF 1729), 72, 73  
 William (1625-1664), 95

**K**

Kellam  
 Richard (CA 1625-1703), 70  
 Richard (CA 1660-1731), 70  
 Kelly  
 Tabitha (CA 1770-dec.), 19  
 Kitchen  
 William (CA 1670-dec.), 99  
 Kollock  
 William J. (1844-1895), 6

**L**

Lee  
 Francis (CA 1660-1692), 90  
 Lewis  
 John (CA 1790-1839), 4  
 Thomas D. (CA 1817-1896), 4  
 Lilliston  
 Eleanor 'Nelly' (CA 1820-dec.), 7  
 Littleton  
 Esther (14) (CA 1665-BEF 1688), 90  
 George (CA 1790-1867), 5  
 Thomas (1825-1903), 5  
 Lucas  
 Elizabeth (CA 1650-dec.), 48, 61, 62, 63, 69,  
 70

**M**

Mariner  
 Betsy (CA 1805-BEF 1831), 19  
 Marshall  
 John (1666-1734), 90, 91  
 Mason  
 Amy (CA 1666-CA 1699), 52, 76, 77, 78, 79,  
 97  
 Elizabeth (CA 1675-dec.), 97  
 Robert (CA 1640-1678), 76, 96, 97, 98  
 Mears  
 Leah (CA 1746-dec.), 28  
 Mary 'Molly' (CA 1822-dec.), 21  
 Melson  
 George (CA 1770-dec.), 19  
 Nancy (CA 1810-dec.), 19  
 Ritter (CA 1775-dec.), 13  
 Scarborough (CA 1784-dec.), 32  
 Smith, Jr. (CA 1765-1815), 32  
 Michael  
 Sarah (24) (1654-1697), 68

**N**

Nixson  
 Thomas (CA 1640-1696), 94  
 Nock  
 Ann (CA 1708-dec.), 74  
 John (CA 1674-1740), 74  
 Mary (CA 1710-dec.), 102  
 William (CA 1750-dec.), 54

**O**

Onions  
 John, (I) (CA 1700-1751), 74  
 Osborne  
 John, (Capt.) (CA 1658-1687), 90

**P**

Pearson  
 (-----) (CA 1680-dec.), 73  
 Powell  
 Elizabeth (1794-1834), 21, 22  
 James (CA 1790-1830), 20, 21  
 Nicholas (219) (CA 1724-1785), 20  
 Peter (535) (CA 1752-1793), 17, 20  
 Pruitt  
 Benjamin (CA 1770-1815), 13  
 Henrietta R. 'Henny' (1800-1874), 12, 13

**R**

Rayfield  
 Major, (Hunting Creek) (CA 1740-1798), 30  
 Major, Sr. (CA 1777-1858), 30, 31  
 Richardson  
 Mary (CA 1700-1757), 90  
 Robinson  
 Elizabeth (CA 1630-dec.), 86  
 Joseph (CA 1640-dec.), 50  
 Mary (CA 1670-dec.), 50  
 Tully, Col. (CA 1655-1724), 66  
 Rogers  
 Hannah Scarborough (475) (1763-1855), 40  
 Round  
 James (CA 1690-1738), 101  
 Rouse  
 Mary (CA 1676-1744), 101  
 Rowles  
 Elizabeth (CA 1670-1753), 67  
 John, I (CA 1630-1709), 67  
 Rushton  
 Joane (CA 1585-dec.), 82

Russell  
Robert (CA 1720-1770), 35

## S

Sanders  
Mary (CA 1720-dec.), 75  
Richard (CA 1710-dec.), 75

Satchell  
Elizabeth (CA 1726-dec.), 54  
Henry (CA 1680-1747), 54, 56  
Henry (CA 1722-1779), 56

Savage  
Dorothy (CA 1640-dec.), 93  
Griffin, (I) (CA 1639-1685), 100  
Griffith, (II) (CA 1670-1739), 100

Scarburgh  
Bennett (7), Maj. (CA 1673-1734), 99  
Charles (CA 1625-BEF 1681), 82, 83  
Charles [10], Col. (1643-1702), 87, 88, 99  
Comfort [61] (CA 1680-dec.), 64  
Edmund [1], Capt. (1584-1635), 91  
Edmund [11], Col. (1647-1712), 88, 89  
Edmund [3], Col. (1617-1671), 65, 84, 85, 86, 89, 91  
Hannah [6] (1625-1694), 69  
Littleton [12] (AFT 1646-1672), 88  
Matilda [13] (1645-1721), 51, 61, 62, 65, 66, 71, 72, 88  
Matthew (CA 1648-1724), 64  
Tabitha [9] (1640-1717), 86, 87

Scott  
George (CA 1725-1775), 39

Sellman  
William (1690-1743), 70

Sharrod  
(-----) (CA 1760-dec.), 37

Smart  
John (CA 1630-BEF 1657), 86  
Tabitha Scarburgh [20] (BEF 1653-BEF 1717), 90

Snead  
(d|o Charles) (CA 1740-1784), 15, 23, 25, 26, 37  
Ann (69) (CA 1710-1746), 63  
Bowdian (1750-dec.), 37  
Catherine (70) (CA 1712-1755), 63  
Charles (CA 1700-1784), 23, 36, 37, 38, 48  
Charles, Capt. (CA 1675-1727), 62, 69  
Fanny (CA 1764-dec.), 37, 38  
George (CA 1756-dec.), 37  
John (67) (CA 1706-1756), 62  
John (CA 1706-dec.), 48  
John (CA 1750-dec.), 37

Laney (CA 1762-dec.), 37  
Levin (CA 1758-dec.), 37  
Mary (68) (CA 1708-dec.), 62  
Mary (CA 1760-dec.), 37  
Mary (CA 1766-dec.), 38  
Preeson (CA 1754-dec.), 37  
Robert (CA 1677-1721), 38, 39, 48, 49, 62  
Robert (CA 1748-dec.), 37  
Robert, Capt. (CA 1650-1713), 48, 51, 61, 62, 63, 69, 70  
Robert, Sr. (CA 1710-1785), 48  
Sarah (CA 1670-dec.), 67  
Scarburgh (217) (1758-dec.), 40  
Thomas (CA 1702-1755), 39, 48

Sparrow  
Susan 'Sukey' (CA 1792-dec.), 5  
Thomas (CA 1660-1719), 70

Spooner  
Rachel (CA 1675-dec.), 67

Stevens  
Christopher (CA 1730-1751), 54

Sturgis  
(-----) (CA 1730-dec.), 56  
John, (I) (CA 1640-1684), 93

## T

Thompson  
Christopher (CA 1650-1704), 63, 65

Toft  
Ann (CA 1643-CA 1688), 89  
Annabella (CA 1666-CA 1720), 90  
Arcadia (CA 1662-1710), 90  
Atalanta (CA 1664-1696), 90

Topping  
Garret (CA 1745-1817), 40, 41

Townsend  
Henry (CA 1730-dec.), 56

Trader  
Dany (CA 1780-dec.), 15

Tunnell  
Betty (CA 1760-dec.), 42  
George (CA 1752-dec.), 42  
John (CA 1756-dec.), 42  
Nancy (CA 1776-1853), 30, 31  
Robert (CA 1710-1763), 32, 41, 42  
Robert (CA 1736-1783), 17, 29, 30, 32, 42  
William (CA 1754-dec.), 42

Turnall  
Amey (CA 1761-dec.), 2, 17, 20, 30

Turnell  
Thomas (CA 1780-dec.), 32

<b>W</b>
----------

## Waddelowe

Nicholas (1621-1659), 96  
 Temperance (CA 1650-BEF 1709), 76, 96,  
 97, 98

## Wainhouse

Elizabeth (CA 1650-1720), 88, 89

## Welburne

Thomas, Capt. (CA 1640-1703), 90

## West

Agnes (125) (CA 1736-dec.), 39, 48  
 Alexander (7) (CA 1665-1727), 41, 50, 51, 67  
 Anne (130) (CA 1725-dec.), 39  
 Anne (16) (1686-dec.), 70, 71  
 Anne (CA 1643-dec.), 82, 83  
 Anthony (1) (CA 1600-1652), 71, 81, 82, 84  
 Anthony (4) (1641-dec.), 83  
 Anthony (6) (CA 1663-1717), 67  
 Benjamin (CA 1765-1790), 24  
 Bennony (9) (CA 1675-1709), 67, 68  
 Catherine (14) (1677-1751), 62, 69  
 Comfort (127) (CA 1740-dec.), 20, 29, 41  
 Edmund (29) (CA 1710-dec.), 51  
 Elizabeth (129) (CA 1744-dec.), 41  
 Frances (12) (CA 1680-dec.), 70  
 John (13), Maj. (CA 1675-1719), 68, 69  
 John (131) (CA 1748-dec.), 41  
 John (2), Lt. Col. (1638-1703), 51, 61, 62, 65,  
 66, 71, 83  
 John (27) (CA 1695-1755), 29, 38, 39, 41, 48,  
 50  
 John (5), the elder (CA 1661-1709), 66, 67  
 John (of Benj) (CA 1735-1772), 24  
 Jonathan (8) (1674-1727), 67  
 Katherine (124) (CA 1734-1760), 39  
 Katherine (3) (1635-dec.), 82, 83  
 Major (132) (CA 1750-1782), 41  
 Major (28) (CA 1707-dec.), 51  
 Mary (15) (CA 1685-1767), 51, 61, 62, 63, 70  
 Mary (26) (CA 1705-dec.), 51  
 Matilda (11) (CA 1679-1723), 69  
 Sarah (10) (1658-1723), 66  
 Scarborough (126) (CA 1738-dec.), 39  
 Scarborough (17) (CA 1688-dec.), 71  
 Scarborough (25) (CA 1700-1760), 50, 51  
 Scarborough (CA 1675-dec.), 68  
 Susanna (128) (CA 1726-dec.), 39

## White

Annabella (CA 1770-dec.), 26  
 Charles, (I) (CA 1674-1721), 46  
 Demariah (CA 1818-1896), 4, 5  
 Elizabeth (CA 1742-dec.), 24  
 Galen (CA 1766-1790), 25

George (of Sol) (CA 1772-dec.), 26

Henry (CA 1670-dec.), 45

James (CA 1835-dec.), 7

Leah (CA 1718-dec.), 35, 36

Levin (CA 1830-1858), 6

Levin (of Sol) (CA 1765-1799), 8, 11, 12, 14,  
 15, 25

Lucretia (of Sol) (CA 1768-dec.), 25, 26

Nancy (CA 1828-dec.), 6

Richard (CA 1833-1870), 6, 7

Richard Ayres, Sr. (1797-1869), 12, 13, 14

Sally (1827-1909), 5

Simcock (CA 1676-1721), 26, 34, 36, 46

Solomon (CA 1760-1831), 24, 25

Solomon, carpenter (CA 1715-1785), 15, 23,  
 24, 25, 26, 27, 35

Stevens (1679-1718), 101

Susanna (of Sol) (CA 1758-1790), 24

William (of Sol) (CA 1762-dec.), 25

William Ayres (1784-1843), 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 8, 9,  
 12

William Taylor (CA 1837-1852), 1, 7

William, (I) Wheelwright (CA 1615-1682), 46,  
 58, 59, 60, 61

William, (II) Planter (CA 1640-1703), 36, 43,  
 44, 46, 47, 60

William, (III) Carpenter (1664-CA 1715), 44,  
 45

Wrixom (CA 1710-1759), 34, 35

## Whittingham

Joan, widow (CA 1605-1661), 86

## Whittington

Ursula (CA 1650-CA 1681), 88

William, Capt. (CA 1616-1660), 88, 90

William, Col. (CA 1650-1720), 90

## Wilkins

Esther (21) (CA 1675-dec.), 64

Nathaniel (5) (1641-1713), 64

## Willett

Jonathan (CA 1725-dec.), 39, 48

Sally (CA 1806-dec.), 16, 17

Waitman (1765-1813), 11, 15, 16

William (CA 1750-dec.), 15

## Wimbrough

Rachel (CA 1744-1823), 21

## Wise

Hannah Scarborough [17] (CA 1654-dec.), 64

John [15], Hon. (1651-1717), 69

John, Col. (1617-1695), 69

Tabitha, d/o John Wise & Frances Parker ??  
 (CA 1700-1758), 76

Y
---

Yeardley

Argoll (7), (II) (CA 1644-1682), 68

Frances (12) (CA 1677-AFT 1714), 68  
Young

Francis (CA 1680-BEF 1733), 76

John (CA 1720-1750), 76